

Works in English from and about the Faroe Islands – An Annotated Bibliography

Supplement # 1

Verk á enskum úr Føroyum og um Føroyar
– bókmentalisti við viðmerkingum

Norbert B. Vogt and Uwe Kordeck

Diepenbeck 23, D-45472 Mülheim, Germany

Table of Contents

Preface and User's Notes

Supplement

New titles

Additions and corrections
to the Bibliography

Indices

Subject index

Index of authors, editors,
translators, photographers
and illustrators

Preface and User's Notes

In 1997, our bibliography of works in English from and about the Faroe Islands was published by Føroya Fróðskaparfelag. (Norbert B. Vogt and Uwe Kordeck: *Works in English from and about the Faroe Islands: An Annotated Bibliography*. Føroya Fróðskaparfelag. Tórshavn. 1997. 238 pp. *Annales Societatis Scientiarum Faeroensis. Supplementum XIX*).

Since October 1995, the month in which the manuscript of the bibliography was fin-

ished and sent to press, many new English titles from and about the Faroe Islands have been published. This fact is partly due to the rapid development of research activities within the Faroe Islands itself as well as outside the Islands. It is also due to the indisputable fact that English has become the most important language for scientific publications all around the world. Moreover, we have been able to find a number of older titles that had not yet been included in the bibliography. We have also been able to

correct a number of entries in the bibliography. The new titles and the corrections/additions concerning entries from the bibliography are collected in a supplement that we present in the following pages.

The present supplement consists of two parts, a »new titles« section and an »additions/corrections« section, in which new information referring to entries in the bibliography is given. It comprises 781 new titles and 59 new reviews assigned to certain titles, totalling 840 new entries. The overall number of entries in the bibliography and the supplement has thus reached 3,505 items. Moreover, we were able to provide additions and/or corrections for 25 entries of the bibliography in the second part of the supplement. The supplement is organised in the same way as the bibliography. All entries in the first part of the supplement are listed in alphabetical order and numbered continuously. The Scandinavian characters å/Å, æ/Æ, ø/Ø, ð/Ð were incorporated into the alphabet and were treated as aa/AA, ae/Ae, oe/Oe and d/D. Reviews referring to a particular title are given underneath the title indicated by **Reviewed in**. These reviews are not numbered. In some cases, biographical sketches are given; these are indicated by **Biographical note**. Wherever possible and necessary, annotations are given in triangular brackets <> underneath the respective title entry. These annotations sometimes contain cross-references concerning other titles dealing with the same subject either in the bibliography or in the supplement itself. These cross-references are indicated by "cf. bibliography no. ..." or "cf. supplement no.

...". In the second part of the supplement, the numbers given in front of each entry refer to the respective numbers in the bibliography to enable the reader to use them as comprehensively as possible. Additions and/or corrections are given in italics.

As the entries in the supplement are not listed by subject, but in alphabetical order only, there are two indices that enable the reader to make the best possible use of the entries: a »subject index« and an »index of authors, editors, translators, photographers and illustrators«. In the latter index, editors are indicated by the letter (e), translators by the letter (t), photographers by the letter (p) and illustrators by the letter (i). Authors are not so indicated. The two indices given refer only to the first part of the supplement, not to the additions/corrections section.

In the preface to our 1997 bibliography, we expressed our hope »... that this bibliography will be of value for all those who are interested in the Faroe Islands and that it will contribute a little to arouse and deepen the interest in the tiny, but lively nation in the North Atlantic and in its courageous, loveable, and hospitable inhabitants.« We also hope that this supplement will improve the usefulness of the bibliography even further.

The present supplement could not have been written without the help and advice of many contributors both within and outside the Faroe Islands, for which we would like to thank each and every one of them very much. We are particularly indebted to Dorete Bloch of the Zoological Department of the Museum of Natural History in Tórs-havn; to Martin Næs and his ever helpful

colleagues at the Faroese National Library; to Moira Harris, St. Paul, Minnesota; and to Brian Hague, Winchester, for their support. It goes without saying that every remaining error is completely our own.

We are grateful that Føroya Fróðskaparfelag has made it possible to publish this supplement in *Fróðskaparrit*, its scientific journal. We will continue to collect new titles and we hope to be able to publish further supplements. Therefore, we kindly ask every reader of the bibliography and the supplement to inform us about new or hitherto unnoticed titles and errors or misjudgements that we might have made. Please write to: Norbert B. Vogt, P.O. Box 103912, D-45039 Essen, Germany.

Manuscript finished: September 22, 1999

Supplement

New Titles

A

001: Aalund, L.: Whales, green grass, and crude oil

in: Oil & Gas Journal, Tulsa/Oklahoma, vol. 96, no. 38, Sept. 21, 1998, p. 25

<On oil and gas exploration in the Faroes. Quoted from Business Periodicals Index, vol. 41, no. 3, Nov. 1998, p. 443>

002: Aarkrog, A.: Strontium-90 in shed deciduous teeth collected in Denmark, the Faroes and Greenland from children born in 1950-1958

in: Health Physics, New York/Oxford, vol. 15, 1968, pp. 105-114, 4 figures, 5 tables, references

<"Shed deciduous teeth were collected in 1962-65 from 25 schools in Denmark, the Faroes and Greenland ..." From abstract>

003: Aarkrog, A./Chen, Q.J./Clausen, J./Christensen, G.C./Dahlgard, H./Ellis, K./Hansen, H./Holm, E./ Joensen, H.P./Nielsen, S.P.: Environmental Radioactivity in the North Atlantic Region including the Faroe Islands and Greenland, 1992 and 1993

Risø 1997 (= Risø Reports, issue 757)

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

004: Abrahamsen, Povl/Rying, Bent (eds.): Denmark, Faroe Island, and Greenland

Copenhagen (C. Sørensen & Co. A/S) 1969

<Large pull out wall map showing the illustrated 20,000 year history of Denmark on one side, and histories of the Faroes and Greenland on the other. With information on Faroese history, land and people, education and social welfare, science and technology, occupations, language and literature. Text and illustrations by Povl Abrahamsen>

005: Abrantes, F./Baas, J./Haflidason, H./Rasmussen, T./Klitgaard, D./Loncaric, N./Gaspar, L.: Sediment fluxes along the northeastern European Margin: inferring hydrological changes between 20 and 8 kyr

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J.

Mienert), pp. 7-23, 5 figures, 2 tables, references
<Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

006: Ackefors, Hans: A regional survey of the aquaculture sector in eastern and northwestern Europe (including Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, Denmark, Faeroes, Finland, Federal Republic of Germany, German Democratic Republic, Hungary, Iceland, Ireland, Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Romania, Sweden, Switzerland, Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, United Kingdom)

Rome (United Nations Development Programme) 1989, v. 54 pp. (= Aquaculture Development and Co-ordination Programme; 89,38)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK 97) (Internet-index)>

007: Ackman, R.G.: Birthweights in the Faroe Islands: possible role of isovaleric acid

in: Journal of Internal Medicine, Oxford, vol. 255, 1989, pp. 73-75, references

<Review Article. The author suggests that isovaleric acid from pilot whales might be a factor in prolonged gestation in the population of the Faroe Islands>

008: Adams, J.: Historical studies in the Faroe-Shetland Channel: The Scottish perspective

in: Ocean Challenge, edited by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 9-13

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

009: Adamson, J.E.: The Faeroes: Customs and Characteristics of the People. Part II

in: The Pioneer, no. 4, 1943, pp. 18-22

<Continuation of bibliography no. 0013>

010: The Advisory Committee concerning the Faroe Islands [Rådgivende Udvalg vedrørende Færøerne] (ed.): Extracts from report on the economic development on the Faroe Islands in 1994/1995

Copenhagen (Statsministeriet) 1995, 10, 9 pp., illustrations. Same for 1995/96, Copenhagen 1996, [1], 7, 10 pp., illustrations

<Extracts from the yearly report on the economic development in the Faroes ("Oversigt over den færøske økonomi"), published by the "Rådgivende Udvalg">

011: Agreement on the Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands

in: United States Treaties and Other International Agreements, Washington, vol. 9, 1958, pp. 795-808

<"Agreement done at Geneva, September 25, 1956. Acceptance by the United States of America deposited February 8, 1957. Entered into force June 6, 1958">

012: Akagi, Hirokatsu/Grandjean, Philippe/Takizawa, Yukio/Weihe, Pál: Methylmercury Dose Estimation from Umbilical Cord Concentrations in Patients with Minamata Disease

in: Environmental Research, Section A, vol. 77, 1998 (= no. 2 [Special issue]: Human Health Effects of Environmental Mercury Exposure, P. Grandjean, Guest Editor), pp. 98-103, 2 tables, 1 figure, references

<An investigation comparing results from Minamata and from the Faroe Islands>

013: Alden, Nancy C.: The Garden of Hans Kristoffer

in: Dutchess Life, April 1987, pp. 12-13

<On the friendship between Elizabeth Taylor and Hans Kristoffer Joensen from Miðvágur; cf. supplement no. 722>

014: Alden, Nancy C.: Letters from Hans Cristoffer

in: Dutchess Life, May 1988, pp. 16-17

<Excerpts from a series of letter sent by Hans Kristoffer Joensen to Elizabeth Taylor. Cf. supplement nos. 013 and 722>

015: Allen, J.T.: SeaSoar and CTD sections across the Iceland-Faeroes Front and Faeroe Shetland Channel, August 1990

Wormley, Godalming, Surrey (Institute of Oceanographic Sciences, Deacon Laboratory) 1992, 124 pp. (= Institute of Oceanogr. Sc. Deacon Lab. report; 295)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK 97) (Internet-index)>

016: Allen, J.T.: Subtidal and tidal currents in the vicinity of the Iceland Faeroes Front

in: Journal of Atmospheric and Oceanic Technology, vol. 12, 1995, pp. 567-588, references

<Quoted from SCI 1995, pt. 14, col. 745>

017: Allen, J.T./Smeed, D.A.: Potential Vorticity and Vertical Velocity at the Iceland-Faeroes Front

in: Journal of Physical Oceanography, vol. 26, 1996, pp. 2611-2634, 14 figures, references

<"Using data from high-resolution surveys of the Iceland-Farøes Front, the authors have calculated synoptic maps of the geostrophic velocity, vorticity, and potential vorticity on iso-pycnal surfaces..." From abstract>

018: Almqvist, Bo: Nordic and Celtic Fairy Tales and Legends Meet in Iceland and the Faroese Islands

in: Söderlind, Bengt Göran (ed.): Muntligt berättande i Norden. Stockholm (Carlssons) 1996

Reviewed in:

- Arv, vol. 55, 1999, pp. 203-204 (Irma Riitta Järvinen, under the title "Aspects of Oral Narration in the Nordic Countries")

019: Amedro, G.: From islands to islands

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 2, August 1991, pp. 45-47, illustrations
<Travel report>

020: Amedro, G.: From islands to islands (Part 2)

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 3, December 1991, pp. 78-81, illustrations
<Continuation of supplement no. 0019>

021: A[medro], M[arilyn]: First definitive issues - 1975. Section I

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 1, April 1991, pp. 8-10, illustrations
<Background information on Abraham Ortelius and Lucas Jacobson Debes>

022: A[medro], M[arilyn]: Faroese stamp artists

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 1, April 1991, pp. 16-19, illustrations
<Brief introduction to the work of Ruth Smith, Sámal Joensen Mikines, Zakarias Heinesen, Bárður Jákupsson, Ingálvur av Reyni, Elinborg Lützen, Thomas Arge, Steffan Danielsen, Janus Kamban and Olivur við Neyst>

023: A[medro], M[arilyn]: An insight

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 1, April 1991, pp. 20-23
<Brief outline of the geography and history of the Faroes>

024: A[medro], M[arilyn]: William Heinesen. An obituary

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 1, April 1991, p. 27, 1 figure

025: A[medro], M[arilyn]: First definitive issues - 1975. Section II, Section III

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 2, August 1991, pp. 35-36, illustrations
<Continuation of supplement no. 021>

026: A[medro], M[arilyn]: First independent issue

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 3, December 1991, pp. 62-63, illustrations
<Background information concerning the stamp issue of April 1, 1976>

027: A[medro], M[arilyn]: Postmarks from the beginning

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 3, December 1991, pp. 66-67, figures
<On "Three ring"-type cancellers, the first to be used in the Faroe Islands>

028: Amedro, Marilyn: Postmarks from the beginning

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, pp. 90-91, illustrations
<On "Lapidar"-type cancellers>

029: A[medro], M[arilyn]: The Fishing Industry - 1977

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, pp. 92-96, illustrations
<On the "Fishing Vessels" issue of Postverk Føroya of April 28, 1977>

030: Amedro, Marilyn: Postmarks from the beginning

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, pp. 117-119, illustrations, 1 table
<On "Star"-type cancellers>

031: Amedro, Marilyn: Postmarks from the beginning

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 1, June 1994, pp. 8-9, illustrations
<On "mute" or "UDS" (= udslebne, i.e. cut out) cancellers>

032: Amedro, Marilyn: Postmarks from the beginning. Part V: "Double-ring with bridge" cancels

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 29-33, illustrations

033: Amedro, Marilyn: Oral folktale traditions of the Faroe Islands

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, pp. 181-183, illustrations

034: Amedro, Marilyn: Archaeology in the Faroe Islands

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, pp. 209-211, illustrations

<Some personal thoughts on the state of archaeological research in the Faroe Islands>

035: Amorosi, Thomas/Buckland, Paul/Dugmore, Andrew/Ingimundarson, Jon H./McGovern, Thomas H.: Raiding the landscape: Human impact in the Scandinavian North Atlantic

in: Human Ecology, vol. 25, no. 3, 1997, pp. 491-518
<"Between ca. A.D. 800-1000, Scandinavian chiefly societies with a mixed maritime and agricultural economy expanded into the North Atlantic, colonizing Shetland, Orkney, Caithness, Hebrides, Faeroes, Iceland, Greenland, and Vinland. The settlers brought continental European economics and expectations to a widely varied set of island ecosystems. In many regions, rapid degradation of flora and soils took place associated with social and climate change. Recent research coordinated by the North Atlantic Bicultural Organization (NABO) highlights the extent of pre-modern impacts." From abstract>

036: Amos, Bill: Blood Relations. A geneticist studies the family ties of whales - and ponders the values of an ancient whaling culture

in: Natural History. New York, vol. 104, no. 11, 1995, pp. 26-33, colour photographs, 1 map
<On the genetics of pilot whales and on the tradition of "grindadráp" in the Faroes>

037: A[ndersen], H[arry]: Review of Håkon Hamre: Færøymålet i tiden 1584-1750, Oslo 1944

in: Acta Philologica Scandinavica, vol. XVIII, no. 4, 1948, p. 333

038: Andersen, L.W./Siegismund, H.R.: Genetic evidence for migration of males between schools of the long-finned pilot whale *Globicephala melas*

in: Marine Ecology Progress Series, vol. 105, 1994, pp. 1-7

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

039: Andersen, Morten Sparre/Boldreel, Lars Ole: Effect of Eocene-Miocene Compression**Structures on Bottom-Water Currents in the Faeroe-Rockall Area**

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 141-143, 2 figures, references
<Extended abstract>

040: Andersen, Morten Sparre/Boldreel, Lars Ole: Tertiary compression structures in the Faeroe-Rockall area

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 215-216, 1 figure, references
<Extended abstract>

041: Andersson, Theodore M.: The Legend of Brynhild

Ithaca and London (Cornell University Press) 1980 (= Islandica 43)

<Farøese ballad "Brynhildar táttur" on pp. 22, 62-69, 142>

042: Andreassen, Kirsten Riis/Blaakær, Jan/Bock, Johannes E.: Sterilisation af kvinder i Danmark i 1990

in: Ugeskrift for Læger, vol. 155, 1993, pp. 2876-2878, 3 tables, references

<English summary "Female sterilization in Denmark in 1990" on pp. 2877-2878. An investigation of the techniques employed in sterilization of women in 1990 based on questionnaires sent to all hospitals in Denmark, Greenland and the Faroe Islands>

043: Andreassen, Eyðun: Folk Culture in Nationalistic and National-Romantic Dress

in: NIF Newsletter, Turku (Nordic Institute of Folklore), vol. 7, 1979, no. 2, pp. 16-18

<An historical outline>

044: Andreassen, Eyðun: Gender and Identity in the Faroe Islands

in: Anttonen, Pertti J. (ed.): Making Europe in Nordic Context (= NIF [Nordisk Institut for Folkeedigtning] Publications 35), Turku 1996

Reviewed in:

- Arv, vol. 55, 1999, pp. 199-202

(Dace Bula, under the title "Identity between the Global and the Local")

045: Aranuvachapun, S./Maskell, S.J./Griffiths, C.: Spatial Length Scale Analysis of Data from Observations and a Model of the Iceland-Faeroes Front

in: Ocean Engineering. Oxford, vol. 24, 1997, no. 6, pp. 501-512

<Quoted from Table of Contents International (Database; Internet index)>

046: Aranuvachapun, S./Maskell, S.J.: A Residual Analysis Method for Quantitative Comparison of Spatial Data from the Iceland-Faeroes Front

in: Ocean Engineering. Oxford, vol. 24, 1997, no. 8, pp. 695-720

<Quoted from Table of Contents International (Database; Internet index)>

047: Arge, Jógvan: Faroese Oil Adventure - Now Ready for Take Off

in: Atlantic Review, summer edition 1999, pp. 14-17, 1 colour photograph

<On the agreement between the Faroes and the UK in the "border dispute" in the sea area between the two countries>

048: Arge, Jógvan: Týskarin von Gronau flýgur til Føroya

in: Atlantic Review. Summer edition 1999, pp. 36-39, 3 b/w photographs

<English summary "Von Gronau in the Faroe Islands" on p. 39. On a German pilot who in 1928 was the second man to land in the Faroes in an aeroplane>

049: Arge, Símun V.: Í Uppistovubeitinum. Site and settlement

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 27-44, 11 figures, references

<An assessment of the archaeological remains found in the site of Í Uppistovubeitinum in Leirvík during excavations carried out in the years 1988-1995. The 5 buildings which have been found up to now are dated to the 12th to 14th century>

050: Arge, Uni: Faroese Blood - An Alternative Source of Revenue?

in: Atlantic Review. Summer edition 1999, pp. 24-27, 1 colour photograph

<On plans of establishing a genetic research centre in the Faroes>

051: Arkitektportrætter. Architectural profiles

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.):

Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 76-114, 73 colour and b/w-photographs by Søren Kuhn, Kim Dirckinck-Holmfeld, Karen Zahle, Per á Hædd and Høgni W. Larsen, drawings, plans

<Detailed portraits of the work of six Faroese architects and descriptions of some of their major buildings>

052: Askedal, John Ole: Geographical and Typological Description of Verbal Constructions in the Modern Germanic Languages

in: Askedal, John Ole/Bjorvand, Harald (eds.): Drei Studien zum Germanischen in alter und neuer Zeit. Odense (Odense University Press) 1993 (= NOW-ELE Suppl., vol 13), pp. 95-146, 14 figures, references

<Deals also with verbal constructions in Faroese>

053: Atlantic Margin Group (ed.): The Faroe Islands. An environmental statement

Jointly published by Statoil Efterforskning og Produktion A/S, Enterprise Oil plc, Mobil North Sea Ltd. Prepared by Environment & Resource Technology Ltd., Kirkwall, Orkney, n.y. [1997], 79 pp., numerous illustrations and maps, references

<A comprehensive report of the key environmental aspects of oil exploration in the Faroe Islands. 1. Introduction; 2. Physical features; 3. Offshore habitats, communities and species; 4. Fisheries; 5. Coastal habitats and species; 6. Sea and shore-birds; 7. Existing sources of pollution; 8. Socio-economic characteristics; 9. Future data requirements; 10. Sensitivities to oil and gas developments; 11. References>

054: Austin, John: Over the Airwaves

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, pp. 197-198, illustrations

<On the Faroese broadcasting service, Útvarp Føroya, and the possibilities of receiving its programmes in Ireland>

055: Austin, John: The Voyage of Saint Brendan to the Promised Land

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, pp. 224-225, illustrations

<A retelling of the journey of the legendary journey of Saint Brendan, based on John O'Meara's translation; cf. bibliography no. 1773>

056: Averis, A.B.G./Averis, A.M.: Acrobolbus Wilsonii and Anoetangium Warburgii new to the Faroe Islands

in: Journal of Bryology, Oxford, vol. 16, 1991, pp.

641-642, references

<Quoted from SCI 1990-94, # 6556>

057: Ax, P[eter]: Brackish-water Plathelminthes from the Faroe Islands

in: *Hydrobiologia*, vol. 305, 1995, pp. 45-47

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 135>

B

058: Babcock, William H[enry]: Early Norse Visits to North America

Washington 1913 (= Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections, vol. 59, No. 19 (Publication 2138), 213 pp., 10 plates, bibliography)

<The Faroe Islands on pp. 8, 27, 37-38, 62, 131, 177>

059: Babcock, William Henry: Legendary islands of the Atlantic. A study in medieval geography

New York (American Geographical Society) 1922, [8], 196 pp., illustrations (= American Geographical Society. Research Series, No. 8)

<Also dealing with the Faroe Islands>

060: Bailey, N.J.L./Walko, P./Sauer, M.J.: Geochemistry and source rock potential of the west of Shetlands

in: Brooks, J./Glennie, K.W. (eds.): Conference on Petroleum Geology of North West Europe (3rd: 1986: London). Petroleum Geology of North West Europe, vol. 2, London (Graham & Trotman), 1987, pp. 711-721, 11 figures, 2 references

<Dealing with the petroleum geology of the Faeroe Basin>

061: Bailey, Patrick: Faroe, Orkney, Gran Canaria: Case Studies in the Geography of Marginal Europe

in: *Geography*, vol. 83, pt. 4 [no. 361], October 1998, pp. 309-321, 9 figures, references

<"This article presents case-studies from three Atlantic island groups which illustrate differing degrees of freedom achieved by isolated communities from the dependence which has dominated the experience of all peripheral Europeans during the present century." From abstract>

062: Balbuena, J.A./Raga, J.A./Aznar, F.J./Fernández, M.: Intestinal helminths as biological indicators of long-finned pilot whales off the Faroe Islands

in: European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean

Society, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March, 1994, pp. 240-242

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit 43, 1995, p. 127>

063: Barnes, H[ilary]: High standard of living

in: *Financial Times*, Oct. 27, 1987

<On the economic situation in the Faroe Islands. Quoted from World Press Archives 1987, p. 85>

064: Barnes, Hilary: Bank rescue became soap opera. As an economic crisis gathered pace in 1992, the DDB found itself enmeshed

in: *Financial Times*. April 8, 1998. Survey "Danish Banking", separate section, page III

<On the embroilment of Den Danske Bank (DDB) in the Faroese-Danish "bank crisis" of the years 1992/93 and the results of an investigative report published in February 1998>

065: Barnes, Michael P.: Problems of morphological simplification and grammatical agreement in the Scandinavian languages

in: *Skandinavistik*, Jg. 12, 1982, S. 112-127, references

<Barnes also briefly deals with certain problems concerning morphological simplification and grammatical agreement in Faroese (p. 121ff.)>

066: Barnett, Muriel: A voyage to the Faroes

in: *Contemporary Review*, vol. 267, August 1995, pp. 98-102

<Travel essay>

067: Barrett, Robert T./Bakken, Vidar: Movements of kittiwakes *Rissa tridactyla* ringed in Norway

in: *Ringed & Migration*, vol. 18, 1997, pp. 25-32

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts 104.1997, no. 109696. Deals also with the kittiwake population of the Faroe Islands>

068: Barton, A.J./White, R.S.: Continental break-up in the pressure of a mantle plume: the northern North Atlantic

in: EOS, transactions, American Geophysical Union, 75 (44 suppl.), 1994, pp. 615-616

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit 43, 1995, p. 127>

069: Bennike, Ole/Böcher, Jens/Konradi, Peter/Kuijpers, Antoon/Larsen, Birger: Macrofossil Studies of lacustrine Sediments from Skálafjørður, the Faroe Islands: preliminary Results

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 267-275, 4 figures, references

<"A sequence from Skálafjørður on Eysturoy ... has been analyzed for macroscopical plant and animal remains ... The flora and fauna comprise a number of plants and animals that are new to the fossil biota of the Faroes, and two fresh water bryozoans that have not been recorded from the archipelago at the present time." From abstract>

070: Berg, Jákup: Hovs søga

[Volume 3] Tórshavn (Egð Forlag) 1989, 208 pp.

<The third volume of Berg's history of the Faroese village Hov (Suðuroy). Summary in English. Quoted from Føroyskur Bókalisti 1989/91>

071: Berge, Jørgen/Vader, Wim: Stegocephalid (Crustacea, Amphipoda) species collected in the BIOFAR and BIOICE programmes

in: Sarsia, vol. 82, 1997, pp. 347-370, 6 figures, 3 tables, 3 appendices, references

<Description of species collected in the Faroe Islands (BIOFAR) between 1987 and 1990 and Iceland (BIOICE) between 1991 and 1994>

072: Berggren, Matz: Occurrence of the fascigera forms of the shrimp *Hippolyte varians* (Leach.) in Gullmarsfjorden, Sweden, with comparison from the Faroe Islands

in: Cahiers de Biologie Marine, vol. 31, 1990, pp. 147-157, 9 figures, 3 tables, references. Reprinted in: Berggren, Matz: Habitat choice of benthic shrimps Göteborg 1994

073: Berggren, Matz: The Shallow Water Shrimps of the Faroe Islands

in: Berggren, Matz: Habitat choice of benthic shrimps. Results and discussions on shrimp sampling from the Gullmar Fjord on the Swedish west coast, the Faroe Islands, Inhaca Island in southern Moçambique and the shelf slope of the Bahamas. Dissertation, University of Göteborg, Faculty of Natural Sciences, 1994, 46 pp., appendices [6 pp.], 23 figures, 18 tables, references

<Results of a field investigation during which 11 species were found>

074: Berggren, Matz: Habitat choice of benthic shrimps. Results and discussions on shrimp sampling from the Gullmar Fjord on the Swedish west coast, the Faroe Islands, Inhaca Island in southern Moçambique and the shelf slope of the Bahamas

Dissertation, University of Göteborg, Faculty of Natural Sciences, 1994, separate pagination

<The thesis is a summary of 10 separately paginated articles and manuscripts, three of which deal with the Faroe Islands. Cf. bibliography no. 0144 and supplement nos. 072 and 073>

075: Bergstad, O.A./Magnusson, J.V./Magnusson, J./Hareide, N.-R./Reinert, J.: Intercalibration of age readings of ling (*Molva molva* L.), blue ling (*Molva dipterygia* Pennant, 1784) and tusk (*Brosme brosme* L.)

in: ICES Journal of Marine Sciences, vol. 55, 1998, pp. 309-318

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 105, 1998, no. 191884>

076: Berner, J./Kiær, T[homas]: Ulcerative Colitis and Crohn's Disease on the Faroe Islands 1964-83. A Retrospective Epidemiological Survey

in: Scandinavian Journal of Gastroenterology, Oslo, vol. 21, 1986, pp. 188-192, 4 figures, 4 tables, references

<"The frequency of inflammatory bowel disease in the Faroe Islands was estimated retrospectively for the years 1964 to 1983." From abstract>

077: Bernstein, Stefan: High-pressure fractionation in rift-related basaltic magmatism: Faeroe plateau basalts

in: Geology, Boulder/Colorado, vol. 23, 1995, no. 7, p. 672, figures, references

<A reply to the critical remarks by Kerr/Thompson concerning Bernstein's paper in Geology, 22/1994 (cf. bibliography no. 0147)>

078: Berry, A.J.: Small mammal differentiation on islands

in: Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Series B, vol. 351, no. 1341, 1996, pp. 753-764, 1 figure, 3 tables, references

<An investigation into the distinctiveness of small mammals on islands. The house mice of the Faroes on pp. 756-757>

079: Beyer, A.: Music in the playground of the weather gods

in: Nordic Sound, no. 4, 1994, pp. 16-20, illustrations, discography

<Quoted from The Music Index, Annual Cumulation, vol. 46, 1994, p. 323>

080: Bigelow, Gerald F.: Archaeological and Ethno-historic Evidence of a Norse Island Food Custom

in: Batey, Colleen E./Jesch, Judith/Morris, Christopher D. (eds.): *The Viking Age in Caithness, Orkney and the North Atlantic. Select Papers from the Proceedings of the Eleventh Viking Congress, Thurso and Kirkwall, 22 August - 1 September 1989*. Edinburgh (Edinburgh University Press) 1993, pp. 441-453, 5 figures, references. Unaltered paperback reprint 1995

<P. 447 briefly about the Faroe Islands>

081: Bird Life I - 1977

in: "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, pp. 122-124, illustrations

<Background information concerning the 1977 "Bird issue" by Postverk Føroya>

082: Birks, H.H./Gulliksen, S./Haflidason, H./Mangerud, J./Possnert, G.: New radiocarbon dates for the Vedde Ash and the Saksunarvatn Ash from western Norway

in: *Quaternary Research*. New York et al., vol. 45, 1996, pp. 119-127

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, p. 258 >

083: Bjøl, Erling: The Arctic in Danish Perspective

in: Bertram, Christoph/Holst, Johan Jørgen (eds.): *New strategic factors in the North Atlantic*, Oslo (Universitetsforlaget)/Guildford (IPC Science and Technology Press) 1977, pp. 86-93

<Deals with military, economic and legal aspects mainly concerning Greenland, but also touching the Faroes>

084: Björck, Svante/Kromer, Bernd/Johnsen, Sigfus/Bennike, Ole/Hammarlund, Dan/Lem-dahl, Geoffrey/ Possnert, Göran/Rasmussen, Tine Lander/Wohlfarth, Barbara/Hammer, Claus Uffe/Spurk, Marco: Synchronized Terrestrial-Atmospheric Deglacial Records Around the North Atlantic

in: *Science*, vol. 274, 15 November 1996, pp. 1155-1160, 8 figures, 1 table, references and notes

<An investigation into the "Younger Dryas-Preboreal" climatic shift, determined to be 11,450 to 11,390 80 years before the present. Also dealing with the Faroe Islands region of the North Atlantic>

085: Black, F./Eley, S.M./Nuttall, P.A./Moore, N. F.: Characterisation of orbiviruses of the Ke-**merovo serogroup: comparison of protein and RNA profiles**

in: *Acta Virologica*, vol. 30, no. 4, 1986, pp. 320-324, references

<"Nine viruses of the Kemerovo serogroup of *Orbivirus* isolated from the seabird ticks *Ixodes uriae* and *Ornithodoros maritimus* from different geographical locations (4 from Scotland, 2 from Morocco, 1 from Ireland, 1 from England and 1 from the Faroe Islands) were examined ..." Quoted from: *Review of Applied Entomology* (Series B), vol. 76, 1988, no. 6, no. 1204>

086: Blackburn, Mrs.: To Iceland

in: *Good Words*, vol. 20, London 1879, pp. 429-432, 480-486, 559-565, 622-628, illustrations

<A description of a voyage to Iceland also touching at Faroe. Mrs. Hugh Blackburn was a member of the sailing party which also included the English author Anthony Trollope who described the voyage in his book "How the "Mastiffs" went to Iceland", London 1878 (cf. bibliography no. 2208). On p. 480 there is a brief account of a stay in Tórshavn (with a sketch "Thorshavn" on p. 431)>

087: Blackford, Jeff J.: Holocene climatic Variability in the North Atlantic Region as shown by Peat Bog Records

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 155-162, 2 figures, references

<Also describing peat bog records from the Faroe Islands>

088: Blak, Christian/Andreassen, Eyðun/Clausen, Marianne/Galvin, Séan/Jacobsen, Helga/Weiss, Sharon (eds.): Traditional music in the Faroe Islands

English translation: Sheila Arnskov

Tórshavn (Føroya Skúlabókagrunnur) 1996, 85 pp., illustrations, notes

<An English translation of the original work "Alfagurt ljóðar mín tunga", Tórshavn 1995. Contains some general remarks about the Faroe Islands, chapters on traditional music in the Faroe Islands (including Faroese dance), Kvæði (heroic ballads), Vísur, Tættir, Kingosálmar (Hymns) and Skjaldur (Rhymes for children). With a great number of traditional songs with notes and text, partly translated into English. The book is accompanied by a CD and tape recording. Originally intended as a school book, it is far more than that and provides an informative overview of Faroese musical traditions and achievements>

089: Bland, K.P./Jensen, J.-K.: Two records of *Antichloris viridis* Druce (Lepidoptera: Ctenuchi-

dae) from the Faroe Islands

in: Entomologist's Gazette. A Journal of Palaearctic Entomology, vol. 48, 1997, p. 84

<Brief report of two ctenuchid moths found in Tórshavn 1994 and 1995 and supposed to be transported to the Faroes within boxes of bananas imported from El Salvador>

090: Blindheim, J.: Historical studies in the Faroe-Shetland Channel: The Norwegian perspective

in: Ocean Challenge. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 468-470

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

091: Bloch, Dorete: Progress Report on marine mammal research 1994

in: North Atlantic Marine Mammal Commission, Annual Report 1995, pp. 129-134

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 137>

092: Bloch, Dorete/Lastein, Lena: Modelling the school structure of pilot whales in the Faroe Islands, 1832-1994

in: Schytte-Blix, Arnoldus/Walløe, Lars/Ulltang, Øyvind (eds.): Whales, seals, fish and man: proceedings of the International Symposium on the Biology of Marine Mammals in the North East Atlantic, Tromsø, Norway, 29 November - 1 December 1994. Amsterdam et al. (Elsevier) 1995 (= Developments in marine biology; 4), pp. 499-508, 4 figures, 1 table, references

<Based on data from a long time period the sex and maturity distribution of pilot whale schools caught in the Faroe Islands are modeled through time>

093: Bloch, D./Desportes, G./Zachariassen, M./Christensen, L.: The northern bottlenose whale in the Faroe Islands, 1584-1993

in: Journal of Zoology, vol. 239, pt. 1, London 1996, pp. 123-140, 8 figures, 5 tables, references

<A survey into the history of the catch of bottlenose whales in the Faroe Islands and a detailed zoological study based on species which were caught during Faroese drive fishery>

094: Bloch, Dorete: Whaling in the Faroe Islands, 1584-1994: An Overview

in: Holm, Poul/Starkey, David J./Thór, Jón Th. (eds.): The North Atlantic Fisheries, 1100-1976. National Perspectives on a Common Resource. Esbjerg (Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Forlag) 1996, (= Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Studieriseg, 7; Studia Atlantica, 1), pp. 49-61, 2 figures, 4 tables, references

<An historical account of the catch and use of different whale species in the Faroes>

095: Bloch, Dorete/Desportes, Génevie/Petersen, Ævar/Sigurjónsson, Johan: Strandings of striped dolphins (*Stenella coeruleoalba*) in Iceland and the Faroe Islands and sightings in the north-east Atlantic, north of 50°N latitude

in: Marine Mammal Science, vol. 12, 1996, no. 1, pp. 125-132, 1 figure, 3 tables, references

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 101, 1996, no. 61123>

096: Bloch, D./Jensen, J.-K./Olsen, B.: Liste over Fugle der er set på Færøerne. List of Birds seen in the Faroe Islands

Tórshavn (Føroya Náttúrugripasavn/Føroya Fuglafrøðifelag/Føroya Skúlabókagrunnur) 1996

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 112>

097: Bloch, Dorete/Encckell, Pehr H. (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands

Issued as appendix to Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 143-339, numerous figures, tables, maps and references

<Comprises the papers read at the conference on "Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands", held at Tórshavn 17-20 May 1998. Quoted as Bloch/Encckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998. Cf. supplement nos. 069, 087, 098, 124-126, 145, 207, 213, 214, 327, 329, 393, 589, 742>

098: Bloch, Dorete: Long-term Fluctuations in Age and Sex Composition of Pilot Whale Schools in the Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Encckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 165-166, references

<Extended abstract, based on Bloch/Lastein: Modelling the school structure of pilot whales in the Faroe Islands, 1832-1994, Amsterdam 1993, cf. supplement no. 092>

099: Bloch, Dorete: A review of marine mammals observed, caught or stranded over the last two centuries in Faroese waters

in: The Shetland Sea Mammal Report. Published by the Shetland Sea Mammal Group, n.pl. [Lerwick], August 1998, pp. 15-37, 4 tables, 10 figures, references

<A review of all 27 marine mammal species living in Faroese waters>

100: Børgesen, F[rederik C.E.]: *Fucus spiralis*, Linné, or *Fucus platycarpus*, Thuret: A question of Nomenclature

in: Journal of the Linnean Society of London. Botany, vol. 39, 1909, pp. 105-119, 1 plate, illustrations
<With a reprint of pp. 472-477 from the author's "The algae-vegetation of the Faerøse Coasts", from Warming (J.E.B.), Botany of the Farøes, pt. 3, 1905>

101: Boldreel, L. O./Andersen, M. S.: Late Paleocene to Miocene compression in the Faeroe-Rockall area

in: Parker, J.R. (ed.): Petroleum Geology of North-west Europe: Proceedings of the 4th Conference [London 1992], vol. 2, London (The Geological Society) 1993, pp. 1025-1034, 9 figures, 1 table, references

102: Boldreel, Lars Ole/Andersen, Morten Sparre: Tertiary development of the Faeroe-Rockall Plateau based on reflection seismic data

in: Bulletin of the Geological Society of Denmark, vol. 41, pt. 2 (= Centenary Symposium Volume DGF 1893-1993), Copenhagen 1994, pp. 162-180, 13 figures, references (on pp. 178-180)

103: Boldreel, L.O.: Volcanoes and compressional structures on the Faeroe-Rockall Plateau (NE Atlantic) studied from multichannel reflection seismic and gravity

in: Nordisk Geologisk Vintermøde 8, Luleå 1994, pp. 1-31

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

104: Boldreel, Lars Ole/Andersen, Morten Sparre: The relationship between the distribution of Tertiary sediments, tectonic processes and deep-water circulation around the Faeroe Islands

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 145-158, 14 figures, references

105: Boldreel, L.O./Andersen, M.S./Kuijpers, A.: Neogene Seismic Facies and Deep-Water Gateways in the Faeroe Bank Area, NE Atlantic

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J. Mienert), pp. 129-140, 6 figures, references

<"Interpretation of sedimentary structures on high-resolution multichannel sleeve-gun seismic records has been used to illustrate changes in the Neogene deep-water flow regime around the Bill Bailey Bank." From abstract. Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

106: Boldreel, L.O./Andersen, M.S.: Tertiary compressional structures on the Faeroe-Rockall Plateau in relation to northeast Atlantic ridge-push and Alpine foreland stresses

in: Tectonophysics. Amsterdam, vol. 300, 1998, pp. 13-28, 8 figures, references

<"A number of compressional anticlinal structures are identified in the western and northern part of the Faeroe-Rockall Plateau." From abstract>

107: Borgenäs, Karin M./Lundberg, Peter A.: On the Deep-Water Flow Through the Faeroe Bank Channel

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, vol. 93, no. C2, 1988, pp. 1281-1292, 11 figures, 2 tables, references

<Results of a field survey comprising hydrographic observations as well as current measurements in the channel during May 1983>

108: Borrell, Assumpció/Bloch, Dorete/Desportes, Gènevieve: Age trends and reproductive transfer of organochlorine compounds in long-finned pilot whales from the Faeroe Islands

in: Environmental Pollution, vol. 88, 1995, pp. 283-292, 5 figures, 4 tables, references

109: Boulton, W.C.L.: Environmental assessment of the inshore sediments of the Faeroe Islands

Part assessment for the degree of Master of science, Heriot-Watt University, England, 1996

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 111>

110: Brandt, Don: Stamps and Story of the Faeroe Islands

Reykjavík (Nesútgáfan) 1996, 176 pp., numerous illustrations, maps, references

Reviewed in:

- "238". Journal of the Faeroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, p. 135
(Marilyn Amedro)

<An account of Faroese history, culture, language, nature, and economy based on Faroese stamp issues and other philatelic items>

111: Brandt, Don: Skúvanes Revisited

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, pp. 231-232, illustrations
<A report on the wartime RAF station on Suðuroy. Cf. supplement no. 315>

112: Brandt, Marie Louise: Summary of Meta data from NACD-stations in Denmark, Greenland and the Faroe Islands 1872-1994

Copenhagen (DMI) 1994. (= Danish Meteorological Institute Technical Report 94-20. The North Atlantic Climatological Dataset (NACD). 47 pp., illustrations, tables

<P. 12: "The Faroe Islands and Greenland". With fig. 2 (p. 7) "Location of stations ... in the Faroe Islands" and fig. 14 (p. 29) "Contours of a louvered cage in Tórshavn 1909">

113: Brattegard, Torleiv/Meland, Kenneth: Mysidacea (Crustacea) in the Faroe area

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 69-95, 19 figures, 1 table, references

<Description of 34 mysid species found in Faroese waters during the BIOFAR programme>

114: Brattegard, Torleiv/Rømer, Erik Ibsen: Decapoda Natantia (Crustacea) in the Faroe Area

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 91-126, 42 figures, 1 table, references

<Description of 35 species found during the BIOFAR and BIOFAR 2 programmes>

115: Braunmüller, Kurt: Bifurcating changes in morphology: the case of demonstrative pronouns in West Nordic

in: Hovdhaugen, Even (ed.): The Nordic Languages and Modern Linguistics. Proc. of the 4th Int. Conf. of Nordic and General Linguistics in Oslo 1980. Oslo/Bergen/ Tromsø (Universitetsforlaget) 1980, pp. 223-232, with a bibliography and 3 figures. Reprinted in Braunmüller, Kurt (ed.): Beiträge zur skandinavistischen Linguistik, Oslo (Novus Forlag) 1995 (= Studia Nordica, 1), pp. 273-287

<Dealing with Faroese, Icelandic and Old Norse>

116: A Brief History of the 12th Battalion The Cameronians (Scottish Rifles), June 1940 - November 1943

n.pl., n.y., n. publ.

<pp. 14-23 "Faroe Islands: Manhood", 1 map, 3 b/w-photographs; pp. 24-25 "Sport", 1 b/w-photograph; pp. 26-27 "Dis-bandment: But not Death">

117: Brimnes, Anna: Thoughts about Superstition in the Faroes

in: Arv, vol. 53, Uppsala 1997, pp. 95-105, references

<In her article Brimnes wants "... to give a brief account of the way learned men in these islands have thought and written about superstition ... to mention a few important functions of folk belief which foreign scholars have pointed out. I shall then present some of my own ideas about what else superstition can be and how it reveals itself today. The material I use is taken from legends and memorates..." From introduction to the above article>

118: Brønner, Hedin: Review of Svend Grundtvig: Dansken paa Færøerne. Sidestykke til Tysken i Slesvig. Re-issued with a commentary by Hans Bekker-Nielsen, Odense 1978

in: Scandinavian Studies, vol. 51, 1979, pp. 298-300
<Cf. bibliography nos. 0539 and 1200>

119: Brú, Heðin: The White Church

Translated by David W. Colbert

in: Rossel, Sven H./Elbrønd-Bek, Bo (eds.): Christmas in Scandinavia. Lincoln/Nebraska (University of Nebraska Press) 1996, pp. 135-140

<Second English translation of the short story after Hedin Brønners translation in 1966 (cf. bibliography no. 0280); original title "Tann hvíta kirkjan" from Brú's story collection "Flókatröll", Tórshavn 1948>

120: Bruun, Daniel (ed.): The Traveller's Guide to the Scandinavian Countries and Iceland together with a Reference to Scotland and the Faroe Isles

Edited by Captain Daniel Bruun at the Instance of Det Forenede Dampskibs-Selskab, Copenhagen
Copenhagen (E. Jacobsen) 1909, 208 pp.

<Quoted from National Union Catalogue. Pre-1956 Imprints, vol. 81, p. 244>

121: Bryderup, Inge M. (ed.): Forskning på Færøerne: redegørelse fra Udredningsgruppen vedrørende færøsk forskning

Copenhagen (Forskningsrådene) 1996, 59 pp., illustrations

<Quoted from Føroyskur Bókalisti 1997, p. 12. Report of the study group concerning research in the Faroes within the Ministry of Research. Summary in English>

122: Buch, E.: Historical studies in the Faroe-Shetland Channel: The Danish perspective

in: Ocean Challenge. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 4-8

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

123: Buchan, Alexander: The rainfall and temperature of North-Western Europe

in: *Nature*, vol. 7, no. 170, Jan. 30, 1873, p. 245

<With information about the conditions in the Faroes>

124: Buckland, Paul C./Edwards, Kevin J./Sadler, Jon P.: Early Holocene Investigations at Saksunardalur and the Origins of the Faroese Biota

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 259-266, 3 figures, 1 table, references

<"Insect and pollen samples were recovered from a series of locations along Saksunardalur on Streymoy ... The identified biota provide a basis for discussion of the origins of the flora and fauna, and the nature of the early Faroese landscape." From abstract>

125: Buckland, Paul C./Dinnin, Mark H.: Insect Faunas at Landnám: a Palaeontomological Study at Tjørnuvík, Streymoy, Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 277-286, 3 figures, 2 tables, references

<"Excavation alongside the site of pollen research by Jóhannes Jóhansen ... provided a parallel series of samples for fossil insect analysis. These showed a significant increase in species diversity shortly after the palynological evidence for landnám..." From abstract>

126: Buckland, Paul C./Edwards, Kevin J./Sadler, Jon P./Dinnin, Mark H.: Late Holocene Insect Faunas from Mykines, Faroe Islands, with Observations on associated Pollen and early Settlement Records

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 287-296, 6 figures, 3 tables, references

<Results of a re-examination of deposits from Uldalíð, east of Lambi, Mykines, for fossil beetle remains which allow an alternative interpretation of J. Jóhansen's hypothesis of a pre-norse cultivation of oats in the Faroes. Cf. bibliography no. 1264>

127: Bullough, L.W./Turrell, W.R./Buchan, P./Priede, I.G.: Commercial deep water trawling at sub-zero temperatures: Observations from the Faroe-Shetland Channel

in: *Fisheries Research*. Amsterdam, vol. 39, 1998, pp. 33-41

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 106, 1999, no. 82977>

128: Bunikis, J./Olsén, B./Fingerle, V./Bonnedahl, J./Wilske, B./Bergström, S.: Molecular polymorphism of the Lyme disease agent *Borrelia garinii* in northern Europe is influenced by a novel enzootic *Borrelia* focus in the North Atlantic

in: *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, vol. 34, no. 2, 1996, pp. 364-368, references

<"To elucidate the distribution of borreliae in subarctic regions, strains isolated from *Ixodes ricinus* and *I. uriae* ticks found on islands in the northern Atlantic (Faroe Islands) and Baltic Sea (Gulf of Bothnia) were molecularly characterized ..." Quoted from abstract in: *Review of Medical and Veterinary Entomology*, vol. 84, 1996, [1997] no. 6330>

C

129: Cameron, Ross: Gravity, magnetism and seismic work together

in: *Hart's Oil and Gas World*, vol. 89, no. 11, 1997, pp. 87-91

<Deals with energy sources in the Faeroe-Shetland Basin; quoted from *Biography and Index of Geology*, vol. 62, no. 7, 1998, no. 32880>

130: The capture of an enemy base: Torshavn, 1808

in: Hattendorf, John B. et al.(eds.): *British Naval Documents 1204-1960* (=Publications of the Navy Records Society, vol. 131), 1993, pp. 428-429

<Document 239: Captain Thomas Baugh to Vice-Admiral James Vashon, *Clio*, Leith Roads, 21 May 1808. A report by the British captain Thomas Baugh of the occupation and looting of the "Skansin"-fortification in Tórshavn by British naval troops in 1808>

131: Cargill, E.B.: A Diary kept by E.B. Cargill who with Mr. F.O. Hellyer, of Hull, Mr. Alward, of Grimsby, and Ex-Provost Mearns, of Aberdeen, served on a Commission appointed by the Amalgamated Insurance Companies to visit Iceland and the Faroe Islands For the purpose of establishing Agents in different parts of the islands
Hull (James Plaxton & Co. Ltd.) 1903, 54 pp.

<Report of a journey undertaken in August/September 1903, during which the travel party briefly visited the Faroes>

132: Carman, Jessie C./Robinson, Allan R.:

Oceanographic-topographic interactions in acoustic propagation in the Iceland-Faeroes front region

in: Journal of the Acoustical Society of America, vol. 95, 1994, pp. 1882-1894, 11 figures, references

<"Effects of oceanographic variation with distance on long-range, low-frequency acoustic propagation in the I-F front region of the ocean are considered in the presence of realistic topographic variations ..." From abstract>

133: Cathey, James E.: Variation and Reduction in Modern Faroese Vowels

in: Birkmann, Thomas/Klingenberg, Heinz/Nübling, Damaris/Ronneberger-Sibold, Elke (eds.): Vergleichende germanische Philologie und Skandinavistik. Festschrift für Otmar Werner. Tübingen (Max Niemeyer Verlag) 1997, pp. 91-100

134: Caurant, F./Amiard, J.C./Amiard-Triquet, C./Sauriau, P.G.: Ecological and biological factors controlling the concentrations of trace elements (As, Cd, Cu, Hg, Se, Zn) in delphinids (*Globicephala melas*) from the North Atlantic Ocean
in: Marine Ecology Progress Series, vol. 103, 1994, pp. 207-219

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

135: Caurant, F./Navarro, M.: Cadmium and mercury transfer during pregnancy in the marine mammal, long-finned pilot whale (*Globicephala melas*) off the Faroe Islands

in: European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean Society, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March 1994, p. 226
<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

136: Caurant, Florence/Navarro, Miguel/Amiard, Jean-Claude: Mercury in pilot whales: possible limits to the detoxification process

in: The Science of the Total Environment, vol. 186, 1996 (= Special Issue. Marine Mammals and the Marine Environment. A Collection of papers presented at the International Conference on Marine Mammals and the Marine Environment, Lerwick, Shetland, 20-21 April 1995. Edited by Kate Sanderson), pp. 95-104, 4 figures, 4 tables, references

137: Caurant, F./Amiard-Triquet, C.: Cadmium contamination in pilot whales *Globicephala melas*. Source and potential hazard to the species

in: Marine Pollution Bulletin, vol. 30, no. 3, March 1995, pp. 207-210

<Based on samples of the mammal population in the vicinity of the Faroe Islands. Quoted from Oceanic Abstracts, vol. 32, no. 95-9619>

138: Cedhagen, Tomas: Taxonomy and biology of *Hyrrokkin sarcophaga* gen. et sp.n., a parasitic foraminiferan (Rosalinidae)

in: Sarsia, vol. 79, 1994, pp. 65-82, 1 table, 19 figures, references

<Deals also with six specimens of *Hyrrokkin sarcophaga* found off the Faroe Islands>

139: Chesnutt, Michael/Larsen, Kaj (ed.): Føroya Kvæði. Corpus Carminum Færoensium a Sv. Grundtvig et J. Bloch comparatum. Volume VII: History . Manuscripts . Indexes

Copenhagen (C.A. Reitzels Forlag) 1996 (= Universitets-Jubilæets Danske Samfunds Skriftserie no. 540), 200 pp., illustrations

Reviewed in:

- Scandinavian Studies, vol. 70, 1998, pp. 110-111 (Seán Galvin)

<The final volume in the monumental edition of the "Corpus Carminum Færoensium (CCF)". I. History of the Faroese Ballad Corpus; containing "Jørgen Bloch - Philologist and Record Scholar", by Iver Kjær (cf. supplement no. 461); "Indledning om værkets tilblivelse/Introduction on the Genesis of the Work af/by Jørgen Bloch (1889), udgivet af/edited by Michael Chesnutt, translated by James Manley; "Conventional Signs in the Edition". II. Manuscript Basis of the Corpus; containing "Descriptive and Analytical Catalogue of the Manuscripts of Faroese Ballads, by Michael Chesnutt & Kaj Larsen. III. Indexes; containing "Index of First Lines", by Kaj Larsen; "Index of Refrains", by Kaj Larsen; "Inventory of Medieval Ballad Types in the Faroese Corpus with their Scandinavian Analogues", by Michael Chesnutt; "Index of Informants", by Kaj Larsen; "Index of Ballad Collectors, Scribes, and Owners of Manuscripts", by Kaj Larsen; "List of Known Poets"; "Index of Proper Names in the Corpus", by Kaj Larsen & Kristianna Winther Poulsen; "Index of Ballads Titles">

140: Christensen, Arne Emil: Boats and Boat-building in Western Norway and the Islands

in: Fenton, Alexander/Pálsson, Hermann (eds.): The Northern and Western Isles in the Viking World. Survival, Continuity and Change. (= Edited for the Bicentenary of the National Museum of Antiquities in Scotland 1781-1981). Edinburgh (John Donald Publishers Ltd.) 1984, pp. 85-95

<Pp. 92-93 on boat building in the Faroes>

141: Christensen, Ole M./Mather, Janice G.: Morphometric study of a field population of the terrestrial planarian *Artioposthia triangulata* (Dendy) in the Faroe Islands

in: *Pedobiologia*, Jena, vol. 41, 1997, pp. 252-262, 6 figures, references

<A study of *A. triangulata* at a horticultural site in Tórshavn, the Faroes, undertaken in June 1994, which highlights considerable variation in the size of individuals within a field population. Cf. bibliography nos. 0323 and 1565>

142: Christensen, Ole M./Mather, Janice G.: The 'New Zealand flatworm', *Artioposthia triangulata*, in Europe: the Faroese situation

in: *Pedobiologia*, Jena, vol. 42, 1998, pp. 532-540, 3 figures, references

<A study (from an OECD workshop on Terrestrial Flatworms, New Zealand 1998) of the introduction and "immediate success" of *A. triangulata* in the Faroes, "... which has become common and widespread within less than two decades of the first confirmed sightings.">

143: Christensen, Tyge: Species of the algal genus *Vaucheria* on the Faroes

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 79-84, 5 figures, 1 photograph, references

<Results of fieldwork done on Eysturoy, Streymoy, Suðuroy and Viðoy in July 1994. Manuscript submitted for publication by Ruth Nielsen>

144: Christiansen, Hanne H.: Highland Aeolian Deposits in the Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 205-213, 5 figures, references

<"This paper preliminarily describes the geomorphology of the Faroese highland aeolian deposits, and discusses the further use of these deposits in palaeoenvironmental reconstructions." From abstract>

145: Christiansen, Hans Guldager/Hansen, Erik: An Island Biogeographical Analysis of the Flora of the Faroe Islands

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 17-32, 4 figures, 3 tables, references

<An enumeration of the number of species found on each of the 18 larger islands. "The result is much information on the flora of the individual islands, for example that Skúvoy floristically is the most 'Faroese' of all the islands." From abstract>

146: Christiansen, Sofus: Infield-Outfield systems**- characteristics and development in different climatic environments**

in: *Geografisk Tidsskrift*, vol. 77, 1978, pp. 1-5, 5 figures, references, dansk resume

<"The infield-outfield system is defined, and its previous wide distribution noted. Its characteristics: efficiency, stability, and development are described. I-o farming is able to improve farmland by its ion-transfer mechanism. Finally its present survival in the North Atlantic region is explained by the system's rationality where altitude and climate restrict both expansion of infield and possibilities for ripening cereals">

147: Christianson, Scott R.: Timothy Severin

in: Brothers, Barbara/Gergits, Julia M. (eds.): *British Travel Writers 1940-1997* (= Dictionary of Literary Biography, vol. 204). Detroit et al. (The Gale Group) 1999, pp. 255-264

<A biographic sketch of the British explorer and writer of travelogues (* Sept. 25, 1940). On pp. 259-260 Christianson deals with Severin's "Brendan Voyage", which led him and his companions (among them Faroese artist Tróndur Patursson) from Ireland via the Faroes, Iceland, Greenland, to Newfoundland in 1976/77. Cf. also bibliography nos. 2023-25>

148: Cicmanec, John L.: Comparison of four human studies of perinatal exposure to methylmercury for use in risk assessment

in: *Toxicology*, vol. 111, 1996, pp. 157-162

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, 102, 1996, no. 109542>

149: Civil Aviation Administrations (ed.): Welcome to Vagar Airport - the airport in the middle of the blue ocean

n.pl. [Sørvágur], n.d., 11 pp., illustrations

<An outline of the history and present state of the only Faroese airport>

150: Clark, R.A.: Crust and uppermost mantle structure of the Iceland-Faroes region from Rayleigh wave group velocity dispersion

in: *The Geophysical Journal of the Royal Astronomical Society*, vol. 72, 1983, pp. 255-264, 5 figures, 3 tables, references

<"... The results show that the Iceland-Faroes Ridge has an anomalous crustal thickness, for oceanic areas, of 20-24 km ..." From abstract>

151: Clarke: Faroes have twice run short of stamps

in: Philatelic Magazine, 1953, p. 11

<On the two "provisional issues" used in the Faroes>

152: Clarke, Brian: Privately-produced First Day Covers of the Faroe Islands

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, p. 131, illustrations

153: Clayden, A.D.: Simulation of the changes in abundance of cod (*Gadus morhua* L.) and the distribution of fishing in the North Atlantic

in: Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food: Fishery investigations, Series II, vol. 27, no. 1, London 1972, VII, 58 pp., 19 figures, 16 tables, 13 appendices, references

<The paper attempts to treat the various cod stocks of the North Atlantic in an integrated manner>

154: Cliff, A./Haggett, P./Smallman-Raynor, M.: Measles. An historical geography of a major human viral disease from global expansion to local retreat 1840-1990

Oxford (Blackwell) 1993, xx, 462 pp., illustrations, figures

<Quoted from BerlinOPAC (Internet-index)>

155: Coffey, Jerome E.: The Scholar and the Web. Electronic Resources for the Scandinavian Scholar on the World Wide Web

in: Scandinavian Studies, vol. 67, 1995, pp. 516-535
<p. 532: "Faroese Resources - World Wide Web Sites". Names 8 Faroese sources>

156: Cohn, J./Wang, P./Hauge, M./Henningsen, K./Jensen, B./Svejgaard, A.: Amylo-1,6-Glucosidase Deficiency (glycogenosis Type III) in the Faroe Islands

in: Human Heredity, vol. 25, 1975, pp. 115-126, 2 tables, 2 figures, references

<"Seven cases of glycogenosis type III ... in two probably related families from the Faroe Islands are presented ... The incidence of glycogenosis type III with amylo-1,6-glucosidase deficiency was found to be high in the Faroe Islands." From abstract>

157: Collett, R[obert]: Diagnoses of four hitherto undescribed fishes from the depths south of the Faroe Islands

in: Forhandlinger i Videnskabs-Selskabet i Christiania. Aar 1904 [1905], 7 pp. (= Christiania Videnskabs-Selskabs Forhandlinger for 1904. No. 9)

<Description of the species *Etmopterus priceps*, n.sp., *Pris-*

tiurus murinus, n.sp., *Chimaera (Bathyalopex) mirabilis*, n.sp. and *Halargyreus affinis*, n.sp., examples of which were obtained by Dr. Hjort during a cruise of the fish-steamer "Michael Sars" in June/July 1902>

158: [Cook, Dennis]: The deep sea trawler fleet

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, p. 97

<Brief article providing information about the Faroese deep sea trawler fleet>

159: [Cook, Dennis]: Deep sea merchant fleet

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, p. 130

<Brief article providing information about the Faroese merchant fleet>

160: Cook, Dennis: MS *Norröna*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 38-39, illustrations

<First part of a series of reports on ferries serving the Faroe islands>

161: Cook, Dennis: MS *Winston Churchill*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, pp. 58-59, 1 figure

<Part 2 of the series>

162: Cook, Dennis: *Dronning Alexandrine*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, pp. 111-112, illustrations

<Part 3 of the series>

163: Cook, Dennis: *Tjaldur* (IV)

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, pp. 133-134, illustrations

<Part 4 of the series. About the history of the four vessels named "Tjaldur">

164: Cook, Dennis: *Gullfoss* (II)

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 7, November 1997, pp. 161-162, 1 figure

<Part 5 of the series>

165: Cook, Dennis: *Nova*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, pp. 184-185, 2 figures

<Part 6 of the series. "Nova" was a steamer of the Bergenske Dampskibs A/S which served Iceland and the Faroes from 1925-1939>

166: Cook, Dennis: *Lyra*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 212, 1 figure
<Part 7 of the series. "Lyra" was a steamer of the Bergenske Dampskibs A/S which served Iceland and the Faroes from 1925-1954>

167: Cook, Dennis: *Ritan*

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, p. 235, 1 figure
<Part 8 of the series>

168: Cooke, R[obert] G.: MS in the Faroe Islands and the possible protective effect of early childhood exposure to the "MS agent"

in: Acta Neurologica Scandinavica, vol. 82, 1990, pp. 230-233, references

<"Epidemiologic data on multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands have been interpreted by the original investigators as supporting a particular infectious disease model... However, the Faroes data may better fit an alternate model, in which MS results from delayed primary exposure to an infectious agent which more commonly produces benign illness and protection against MS in subjects who are exposed in infancy or early childhood." From abstract>

169: Cornelius, D.: Britisk feltpost i Norden 1940-47. British FPOs in Scandinavia 1940-47: Denmark, Faroe Islands, Iceland, Norway

Hobro (Posthistorisk Forlag) 1981, 64 pp., illustrations

<Parallel Danish and English text. FPO = Field Post Office>

170: Cornwallis, Graeme: Faroe Islands

in: Bendure, Glenda et al.: Scandinavian & Baltic Europe. Hawthorne, Victoria (Lonely Planet), 4th edition 1999, pp. 175-190

<General and travel information. 1st edition published in 1993, 3rd ed. 1997, Faroe Islands on pp. 167-181>

171: Cundy, Robert: Faroes Trawler

in: Blackwood's Magazine. Edinburgh and London, vol. 290, no. 1752, 1961, pp. 321-335

<An account based on experience made on board a British trawler fishing in Faroese waters>

172: Cunliffe, Tom: Topsail & Battleaxe. A voyage in the wake of the Vikings

Newton Abbot (David & Charles) 1988, 220pp., illustrations, maps

<Description of a voyage of "Hirta", a 75-year-old pilot cut-

ter from Brighton, to Bergen, Faeroe Islands, Iceland, and Newfoundland. The Faroes in the chapter "Medieval navigation in the Western Ocean", pp. 113-126>

173: Customs and Excise - Faroe Seefood: not far enough

in: Inhouse Lawyer, October 1996, pp. 31-32

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

D**174: Dahl, J[ákup]: Ólavsöka. St. Olaf's Day**

in: Jacobsen, M[ads] A[ndrias]/Nielsen, Poul (ed.): Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressebog 1930. Tórshavn 1930, pp. XVII-XXIV

<A vivid account of the events on Ólavsøkan>

175: Dahl, Marianna Debes: Why don't you have wings to fly with?

New York (Vantage Press) 1995, 75 pp.

<A book for young readers, set in the Faroe Islands. Marianna Debes Dahl (* Vestmanna, Nov. 24, 1947) describes school life in Tórshavn through the eyes of two schoolboys, Rói from Tórshavn and Karl, who has come back from South America, where he had lived with his parents for some years. This edition is an englished version of Debes Dahl's novel "Skilnaður", Tórshavn 1981>

Biographical note:

Marianna Debes Dahl, * Nov. 24, 1947, Vestmanna. Faroese teacher, journalist, writer. Dahl became known as a prolific writer of books for children and young readers. She also worked as a script-writer and director for the Faroese television company, Útvarp Føroya and as an editor of the Faroese newspaper "Fríu Føroyar"

176: Dahl, Marianna Debes/Mortensen, Jóhann/ Dahl, Árni: Olivur við Neyst

Tórshavn (Norðurlandahúsið í Føroyum), n.d. [1997], 61 [63] pp., illustrations

<A monograph on the work of the Faroese artist, born in Klaksvík in 1953. English summary on pp. [62-63]. English translation by Sheila Arnskov>

177: Dahl, Rasmus/White, Roberta F./Weihe, Pál/Sørensen, Nicolina/Letz, Richard/Hudnell, H. Kenneth/Otto, David A./Grandjean, Philippe: Feasibility and validity of three computer-assisted neurobehavioral tests in 7-year-old children

in: Neurotoxicology and Teratology, vol. 18, 1996, no. 4, pp. 413-419

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, 102(8), 1996, no. 120190>

178: Dalgård, C./Grandjean, P./Jørgensen, P.J./Weihe, P.: Mercury in the umbilical cord: Implications for risk assessment for Minamata disease in: *Environmental Health Perspectives*, 102, 1994, no. 6-7, p. 548

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 126>

179: Dalsgaard, Jóannes: Fylking 75 ár

Tvøroyri (Fylking) 1996, 651 pp., numerous illustrations, English summary. 2nd, unaltered edition Hoyvík (Framhald) 1997. English summary also published in Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 129-136

<PhD thesis at Fróðskaparsetur Føroya. A history of the trade union movement on Suðuroy and in the Faroe Islands. English summary on pp. 585-590>

Biographical note:

Jóannes Dalsgaard, * July 26, 1940, Skálavík. Faroese historian, journalist and poet. Dalsgaard, who studied in Copenhagen, worked as a teacher from 1973 to 1980 and was appointed Faroese national archivist (landsskjalavørður) in 1980, a position which he still holds. Dalsgaard was a member of the Løgting from 1980-88 and from 1991-92

180: Dam, Atli: The Faroese Home Rule

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): *Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland*. Stockholm 1996 (= NordREFO 1996:6), pp. 196-204, references

<An outline of the history and structure of Faroese home rule by a former prime minister of the Faroes>

181: Dam, Maria: Målinger af miljøgifte i et udvalg af indikatorarter i det færøske marine miljø Tórshavn (Heilsufrøðiliga Starvsstovan) 1998, 92 pp., numerous illustrations and tables (= Heilsufrøðiliga Starvsstovan/Food and Environmental Agency, 1998:1)

<English summary on pp. 9-11 under the title "Measurements of environmental toxins in a selection of indicator species from the Faroese marine environment">

182: Dam, Maria: Hvad spiser tejst, edderfugl og topskarv på Færøerne, og hvad er indholdet af miljøgifte i disse fugle?

Tórshavn (Heilsufrøðiliga Starvsstovan) 1998, 87 pp., numerous illustrations and tables (= Heilsufrøðiliga Starvsstovan/Food and Environmental Agency, 1998:2)

<English summary on pp. 7-8. An investigation into the diet

of black guillemot, common eider and shag on the Faroes and the level of pollutants in these birds>

183: Damuth, J.E./Olson, H.C.: Preliminary observations of Neogene-Quaternary depositional processes in the Faeroe-Shetland Channel revealed by high-resolution seismic facies analysis in: Parker, J.R. (ed.): *Petroleum Geology of North-west Europe: Proceedings of the 4th Conference* [London 1992], vol. 2, London (The Geological Society) 1993, pp. 1035-1045, 7 figures, references

184: Danielli, Mary: Initiation Cermonial from Norse Literature

in: *Folk-Lore*, vol. LVI, 1945, pp. 229-245

<Analyses stories from the 'Viga-Glum's saga', the 'Saga of Grettir the Strong', and the 'Saga of Hrolf Kraki' and deals also briefly with 'Færeyinga saga' (on pp. 239-240)>

185: Davidson, Alan: North Atlantic Seafood

Harmondsworth/Middlesex (Penguin Books) 1980, 512 pp., bibliography

<Pp. 394-401: Recipes from Iceland, the Faroes and Greenland; esp. pp. 400-401 (Rastefisk, Knettir). 1st edition of the above book published by Macmillan 1979>

186: Davies, J.: The macro and meiofauna associated with *Ascophyllum*, *Fucus distichus* spp. and *Fucus vesiculosus* in the Faroes

Part assessment for the degree of Master of Science, Heriot-Watt University, England, 1996

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 111>

187: Dawes, P.R.: Greenland, Denmark and the Faeroe Islands, and the National Geological Survey (GEUS): 1996, a year of transition for publications

in: *Geology of Greenland Survey Bulletin* (Danmarks og Grønlands Geologiske Undersøgelse), no. 176, 1998, pp. 9-17

<Quoted from IBZ, vol. 34, I, 1998, p. 1450>

188: Day, David/Houghton-Evans, Josephine/Streatfield, Mark (eds.): FaroesUK. Faroese People at Home in the UK

Documentary photographs made by David Day, with English text by Mark Streatfield, translated into Faroese by Hanna Absalonsen and essay in both English and Faroese by Kirsten Didriksen Aylesburg/Buckinghamshire (Guillemot Press Ltd.) 1998, 61 pp., colour photographs

<A book intended to explore the culture of Faroese immi-

grants to the UK. Essay by Kirsten Didriksen "Friendly Occupation" on pp. 58-59>

189: Dean, G.: Was there an epidemic of multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands?

in: *Neuroepidemiology*, vol. 7, 1988, pp. 165-167

190: Debes, Hans Jacob: The Formation of a Nation: the Faroe Islands

in: Tägil, Sven (ed.): *Ethnicity and Nation Building in the Nordic World*. Carbondale/Edwardsville (Southern Illinois University Press) 1995, pp. 63-84. Further, unaltered edition London (Hurst) 1995

<A historical study in which an attempt is made "to find and explain the preconditions of Faroese nationalism, from the preparatory or formative period in the first decades of the 19th century, its breakthrough in the 1870s and 1880s, and, from the turn of the century, its development as a political movement for a higher degree of selfrule, and ultimately secession from the Danish state. An effort will also be made to place this development in the Faroe Islands in a larger historical and theoretical context." Quoted from p. 64 of the above paper>

191: Debes, Hans Jacob: Færøerne og Norge. En tusindårig forbindelses begyndelse, forløb og afslutning

in: *Historisk Tidsskrift*, Oslo, vol. 74, 1995, pp. 22-56, references

<The Faroes and Norway. Beginning, course and end of a thousand years' relationship. English summary on p. 56>

192: Degn, B./Wang, A./Kruse, T.A./Ewald, H.: Search for susceptibility loci on selected chromosomes including a dinucleotide repeats polymorphism at the CCKBR locus in patients with panic disorder from the Faroe Islands

in: *American Journal of Medical Genetics*, vol. 81, 1998, pp. 486-487

<Meeting abstract; quoted from *SCI* 1998, 6 D, col. 1680>

193: Delsing, Lars-Olof: The Internal Structure of Noun Phrases in the Scandinavian Languages. A Comparative Study

Lund (University of Lund) 1993, [10], 244 pp.

<Faroese on pp. 116-121, 155-158 and passim>

194: Denholm, J.M.: Impressions of the Faroes

in: "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, pp. 100-103

<Travel report>

195: Desportes, G./Andersen, L.W./Bloch, D.: Variation in foetal and postnatal sex ratios in long-finned pilot whales

in: *European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean Society*, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March, 1994, pp. 142-144

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, p. 126>

196: Desportes, G.: Preliminary comparison between average age at first ovulation and at first lactation in long-finned pilot whales off the Faroe Islands

in: *European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean Society*, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March, 1994, pp. 137-140

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

197: Desportes, G./Saboureaux, M./Lacroix, A.: Seasonality and social maturity in male long-finned pilot whales (*Globicephala melas*) off the Faroe Islands

in: *European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean Society*, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March, 1994, pp. 142-144

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

198: Dirckinck-Holmfeld, Kim/Møldrup, Susanne/Amundsen, Marianne (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands

Copenhagen (Arkitektens Forlag/The Danish Architectural Press) 1996, 136 pp., colour and b/w photographs, maps, sketches

<A lavishly illustrated survey of Faroese architecture containing articles on traditional and modern clerical and secular architecture with particular emphasis on several modern Faroese buildings and housing projects and on the restoration of Tinganes, the old town quarter of Tórshavn. The most comprehensive and informative book on this topic to date. The articles and captions are in Danish and English. The book is a special edition of nos. 6-7/1995 of the Danish magazine "arkitektur DK". English translation by Peter Avondoglio and Martha Gaber Abrahamsen. Cf. supplement nos. 051, 199, 209, 375-377, 411, 778, 779>

199: Dirckinck-Holmfeld, Kim: Færøernes arkitektur. Faroe Islands architecture

in: *Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands*. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 58-75, 41 colour and

b/w photographs by Søren Kuhn, Karen Zahle and J.P. Gregoriussen, drawings, plans

<On the development of Faroese architecture from the church buildings of the 19th century to the 20th century buildings designed by J.P. Gregoriussen, Albert Isfeld, Árni Winther, Marita Weihe and others>

200: Discussion and Field Meeting in the Faroe Islands - "Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands"

in: Quaternary Newsletter, issue 86, 1998, pp. 22-25
<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

201: Djurhuus, Hans Andreas: Ocean Sang round Faroe Isles

Translation by R.P. Keigwin

in: The American-Scandinavian Review, vol. 41, 1953, no. 3, p. 232

<"Havið sang", poem from the poetry collection "Sjómannsrímur", 1925>

202: Djurhuus, H[ans] A[ndreas]: Land teirra friu. Isles of the free

From the Faroese by Arthur Brend

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, pp. 104-106

<A poem, originally published in "Dimmalætting", translated in 1942 by A. Brend, an Englishman who settled in Tórshavn in the early part of the century>

203: Dooley, Harry D./Meincke, Jens: Circulation and Water Masses in the Faroese Channels during Overflow '73

in: Deutsche Hydrographische Zeitschrift. Hamburg, 34. Jahrg., 1981, pp. 41-55, 12 figures, 1 table, references, with summaries in English, German and French

<"Hydrographic data and current measurements obtained during the Overflow '73-expedition were combined into a revised scheme of the circulation and the transports in the Faroese Channels." From abstract>

204: Downes, J.A.: The post-glacial colonization of the North Atlantic Islands

in: Downes, J.A./Kavanaugh, D.H. (eds.): Origins of the North American insect fauna. Memoirs of the Entomological Society of Canada, no. 144, 1988, pp. 55-92, 1 figure, 4 tables, references

<"This paper considers the insect geography of the North Atlantic islands, primarily Greenland, Iceland, and the Faeroes, in relation to the adjacent continental areas of North America and Europa." From abstract. The Faeroes on pp. 80-85>

205: Dreyer, Karen/Hamtoft, Henry: Medicostatistical Information for the years 1963 and 1964 from Denmark, Greenland and the Faroe Islands

in: Danish Medical Bulletin, vol. 13, June 1966, pp. 66-80
<Chapter 2: The Faroe Islands and Greenland, pp. 77-80, 3 tables, 2 surveys>

206: Dr. R.K. Rasmussen and Psittacosis in the Faeroes

in: The Journal of the American Medical Association, vol. 145, 1951, p. 104

<On the work of Dr. Rasmus Kristen Rasmussen, a Danish general practitioner who spent most of his professional career in the Faroe Islands and discovered, that a wide-spread epidemic of alveolar pneumonia in the Faroes was actually psittacosis, a disease spread by fledglings of the fulmar (*Fulmaris glacialis*), a seabird caught and eaten in the Faroes>

207: Dugmore, Andrew J./Newton, Anthony J.: Holocene Tephra Layers in the Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 191-204, 2 figures, 3 tables, references

<"We report new geochemical data on the Saksunarvatn tephra from the type site and an older silicic tephra designated L3574 ... We present geochemical data on two mid-Holocene silicic tephra which identifies them as Icelandic tephra ..." From abstract>

208: Durnford, Henry: Additions to the Avifauna of Faeroes

in: Zoologist, 2. Series, vol. 10, 1875, p. 4623

<Quoted from Bibl. Zoologica II, 5.1899, p. 3787>

209: Dyreborg, Palle: Landet og husene. The country and the houses

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 14-29, 15 colour photographs by the author

<On several architectural features particular to the Faroe Islands, e.g. landing places, farms, villages and on the part which nature plays in traditional Faroese building customs>

E

210: Earle, M.M./Jankowski, E.J./Vann, I.R.: Structural and Stratigraphic Evolution of the Faeroe-Shetland Channel and Northern Rockall Trough

in: Tankard, A.J./Balkwill, H.R. (eds.): *Extensional Tectonics and Stratigraphy of the North Atlantic Margins*. Published jointly by The American Association of Petroleum Geologists and The Canadian Geological Foundation (= AAPG Memoir 46), 1989, pp. 461-469, 12 figures, references

<Faeroe-Shetland Channel: composition of crust, p. 461; location map, p. 462; offshore North Scotland, seismic line, p. 464; structure of crust, p. 461; structure/stratigraphy, p. 461; Faeroe province, North Scotland: Structure, p. 463>

211: Ebdon, C.C./Granger, P.J./Johnson, H.D./Evans, A.M.: Early Tertiary evolution and sequence stratigraphy of the Faeroe-Shetland Basin: implications for hydrocarbon prospectivity
in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): *The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region* (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 51-69, 12 figures, references

212: Ebels, E.B.: White Raven

in: *Dutch Birding*, vol. 18, 1996, pp. 83-85

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 45, 1997, p. 115>

213: Edwards, Kevin J./Buckland, Paul C./Craigie, Robert/Panagiotakopulu, Eva/Stummann Hansen, Steffen: Landscapes at Landnám: Palynological and Palaeoentomological Evidence from Toftanes, Faeroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 229-244, 4 figures, 4 tables, references

<Preliminary results of pollen and insect analyses from the Viking-age farmstead in Leirvík>

214: Edwards, Kevin J./Craigie, Robert: Palynological and Vegetational Changes associated with the Deposition of Saksunarvatn Ash in the Faeroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): *Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands*, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 245-258, 11 figures, 1 table, references

<Results of an analysis of Saksunarvatn ash from several Faroese locations>

215: Egan, B./Garcia-Ezquivel, Z./Brinkhuis, B.H./Yarish, C.: Genetics of morphology and growth in *Laminaria* from the North Atlantic Ocean - implications for biogeography

in: Garbary, David J./South, G. Robin (eds.): *Evolutionary biogeography of the marine algae of the North Atlantic*. (Proceedings of the NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Evolutionary Biogeography of the Marine Algae of the North Atlantic held in St. Andrews, N.B., Canada, September 18-22, 1989), Berlin (Springer) 1990, pp. 147-171, 9 figures, 3 tables, references

<Also dealing with the *laminaria* from the Faeroe Islands>

216: Einarsson, M.A.: Temperature conditions in Iceland and the eastern North-Atlantic region, based on observations 1901-1990

in: *Jökull*. Reykjavík, vol. 43, 1993, pp. 1-13

<"Monthly and annual temperatures for the period 1901-1990 were collected for 7 Icelandic stations, 6 stations surrounding the coasts of Greenland, 5 stations along the coast of W-Norway, besides 5 island stations from the Faeroe Islands along the Norwegian Sea to Svalbard. Temperature conditions in Iceland relate closely to a region that extends about half way towards both the coast of W-Norway and Jan Mayen, covers the Faeroe Islands and extends towards west or southwest from Iceland over the Greenland Sea and to SW-Greenland." Quoted from *Geographical Abstracts: Physical Geography*, 1996, no. 96J/03798>

217: Elazar, Daniel J. et al. (ed.): Federal Systems of the World: A Handbook of Federal, Confederal and Autonomy Arrangements

Harlow/Essex (Longman Group Ltd.), 2nd edition 1994, XXI, 364 pp.

<Pp. 77-79: Denmark: Faeroe Islands (Introduction; Territorial structure and population; General government structure; Constitutional principles and design; Political culture; Political dynamics/Recent constitutional developments). The Faroes also in Appendix A, p. 350; Appendix B, p. 355, and Appendix C, p. 357>

218: Ellett, D.: Upstream of the Faeroe-Shetland Channel: The physical oceanography of the Rockall Trough

in: *Ocean Challenge*. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 14-17

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

219: Enckell, Pehr H.: *Parastenocaris glacialis* (Crustacea: Copepoda, Parastenocarididae) in the Faeroe Islands

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 101-105, 3 figures, references

<Parastenocaris glacialis was found in seven locations in the Faeroe Islands. The question of how this small and delicate species reached the Faroes is discussed>

220: Engberg, M[arianne]: Involuntary commitment in Greenland, the Faroe Islands and Denmark

in: Acta Psychiatrica Scandinavica, vol. 84, 1991, pp. 353-356, 1 table, references

<"... Commitment rates were calculated based on information from the Danish psychiatric register for 1984-1988. Direct standardization with the Danish male and female population as a standard population ... was carried out to evaluate differences in rates. ... The commitment rate in the Faroe Islands was 19.2 per -100,000 [compared to 24.2 in Denmark and 43.5 in Greenland] ..." From abstract>

221: Espegård, S[vend] B[irke]: [Short note on] Sofus Joensen et al. (eds.): Føroyskar bókmentir í úrvali, vol. 3, Tórshavn 1983

in: World Literature Today, vol. 58, 1984, p. 620

222: Essen, Heinz-Hermann: On the Capability of an Upward-Looking ADCP Deployed in the Iceland-Faroe Frontal Area

in: Deutsche Hydrographische Zeitschrift. German Journal of Hydrography, Hamburg/Rostock, vol. 46, 1994, no. 3, pp. 211-228, 9 figures, 3 tables, appendix, references

<"An upward looking acoustic Doppler current profiler (ADCP), deployed in the Iceland-Faroe area, recorded horizontal currents as function of depth over a period of some 200 days from August 1991 to March 1992..." From abstract>

223: EU refuses to increase quota for Faroese smoked salmon

in: Aquaculture Ireland, November/December 1998, pp. 8-9

<Quoted from Table of Contents International (Database; Internet index)>

224: Evans, D./Stoker, M.S./Cramp, A.: Geological processes on continental margins: sedimentation, mass-wasting and stability: an introduction

in: Stoker, M.S./Evans, D./Cramp, A. (eds.): Geological Processes on Continental Margins: Sedimentation, Mass-Wasting and Stability (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 129). London (The Geological Society) 1998, pp. 1-4, 1 figure, references
<Introductory remarks on the 19 papers published in the above volume; cf. supplement nos. 572, 642, 745>

225: Ewald, H./Nyegaard, M./Wang, A./Vang, M./Mors, O./Kruse, T.A.: A search for a shared segment of chromosome-18 in patients with bipolar

affective-disorder from the Faeroe Islands

in: American Journal of Medical Genetics, vol. 81, 1998, p. 541

<Meeting abstract; quoted from SCI 1998, 6 D, vol. 2110>

F

226: Fagerlund, Niklas: Autonomous European Island Regions Enjoying a Special Relationship with the European Union

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland. Stockholm 1996 (= NordREFO 1996:6), pp. 90-121, references

<The Faroe Islands on pp. 94-99>

227: Faroe Islanders

in: Minority Rights Group (ed.): World Directory of Minorities. London (Longman), n.y. [1990], pp. 79-80

228: Faroe Islands Fates: Marianna Matras, the first Faroese tapestry weaver

in: Crafts, London (The Crafts Council), issue 148, 1997, pp. 24-27

<Quoted from Table of Contents International (Database; Internet index)>

229: Faroe Islands Tourist Board (ed.): The Faroe Islands

Tórshavn, n.y. [1997], 23 pp., colour photographs

<A new tourist brochure coming with a 4-page, yearly updated fact-sheet "Facts about the Faroe Islands">

230: Faroe Islands '98. Tourist Guide

Ed. by Spf. Sansir. Text by Michael Reveal et al., photographs by Absalon Hansen and Torben Stroyer Tórshavn n.y. [1998], 80 pp., numerous illustrations, maps. 2nd, updated edition 1999

<Tourist brochure>

231: Faroes, Shetlands and Orkney islands and north and east coasts of Scotland from Cape Wrath to Fife Ness (= British Islands pilot 6)

Washington (United States Hydrographic Office) 1915

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Internet-index)>

232: Faroese culture - the way we see it

n.pl. [Kambsdalur], n.y. [1999], 24 pp., cartoons by Óli Petersen

<A brochure put together by students and teachers of Kambisdalur Business School on Eysturoy, Faroe Islands, which is to inform the reader about particular features of Faroese culture in a humorous way>

233: Faroese Government - Department of Fisheries (ed.): Grindaboð. The newsletter of whales and whaling in the Faroe Islands

No. 2, Tórshavn, June 1996, 4 pp., illustrations

<Contains an article about the bottlenose whale (*Hyperoodon ampullatus*) "Bottlenose, the Prince of Whales", pp. 1-2, an interview with veterinarian Jústinus Olsen about killing methods in the pilot whale hunt, pp. 3-4 and several bits and pieces of information about Faroese pilot whaling and about anti-whaling campaigns, p. 2 and p. 4>

234: The Faroese Petroleum Administration and the Faroese Hydroplanning Commission (ed.): General information on hydrocarbon issues and activities in the Faroe Islands

Tórshavn (Oljufyrirsitingin) 1997, 31 S., illustrations

<Extracts from the report "Preparations for Oil Exploration", prepared by the Faroese Hydrocarbon Planning Commission and and update of the publication "Principal Actors in the Faroese Hydrocarbon Sector." Cf. supplement no. 630>

235: Farrimond, Paul: North Atlantic Whales

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, 105-106, illustrations
<Background information of the 1990 stamp issue by Postverk Føroya>

236: Fernández-Armesto, Felipe (ed.): The Times guide to the peoples of Europe

London (Times Books), revised edition 1997, 428 pp., illustrations, maps

<On Faroese history, language, whaling on pp. 22-24, with map. 1st edition 1994>

237: Fife, Dale: Destination Unknown

New York (E.P. Dutton) 1981, 96 pp.

<A story for young readers partly taking place in the Faroes before the background of the events in WW II>

238: The Fisheries of Denmark, the Faroe Islands and Iceland

in: The Geographical Magazine, vol. III, London 1876, pp. 261-263

<A report based on an account by Admiral Irminger and supplemented with contemporary statistics. The fisheries of the Faroes with particular emphasis on the catch of bottlenose whales on pp. 262-263>

239: Fischman, Harvey R.: Multiple sclerosis: a two-stage process?

in: American Journal of Epidemiology, vol. 114, 1981, pp. 244-252, 5 figures, 3 tables, references

<"The concept that the pathogenesis of multiple sclerosis ... is dependent on both an environmental factor and host factors associated with the puberty period was tested using the data for the Faroe Islands 'outbreak'." From abstract>

240: Fischman, Harvey R.: Multiple sclerosis: A new perspective on epidemiologic patterns

in: Neurology, vol. 32, 1982, pp. 864-870, 4 figures, 1 table, references

<Further analysis of the Faroe Islands outbreak of multiple sclerosis investigated in the author's paper of 1981>

241: Fjellberg, Arne: *Marisotoma canaliculata* gen. n., sp.n. A new genus and species of Collembola from Northwestern Europe (Collembola, Isotomidae) (= Proceedings of IX International Colloquium on Apterygota, Dublin 1996)

in: Pedobiologia, Jena, vol. 41, 1997, pp. 26-28, 1 figure, references

<"A new species of isotomid Collembola, superficially resembling the common *Isotoma notabilis* Schäffer, was discovered in samples from the Faroe Islands and Iceland." From summary>

242: Flåøyen, A./Jóhansen, J./Olsen, J.: *Nartheicum ossifragum* associated photosensitization in sheep in the Faroe Islands. Note

in: Acta Veterinaria Scandinavica, vol. 36, 1995, pp. 277-278

<Quoted from SCI, 1995, pt. 14, col. 10604. Cf. also bibliography no. 0665>

243: Flack, Brian (comp.): Føroyar. Færøerne. Faroe Islands. Postal Rates 1875-1995

n.pl. [Ellesmere Port, South Wirral] 1997 (= Faroe Islands Study Circle Monograph No. 1), 13 pp.

244: Flom, George T.: Review of M.A. Jacobsen and C. Matras: Føroysk-Donsk Orðabók, Tórshavn 1927-1928

in: JEGP, vol. 28, 1929, pp. 270-271

245: Flom, George T.: Review of Jakob Jakobsen: An Etymological Dictionary of the Norn Language, Pt. I, 1928

in: The Germanic Review, vol. V, 1930, pp. 404-407

246: Følsvik, Norunn/Brevik, Einar M./Berge,

John Arthur/Dam, Maria: Organotin and Imposex in the Littoral Zone in the Faroe Islands

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 67-80, 5 figures, 4 tables, references

<"The present paper describes the levels and effects of organotin species in the littoral zone on the Faroe Islands. The results of the analyses of organotin species in dogwhelk, *Nucella lapillus*, common mussel, *Mytilus edulis*, and in limpets, *Patella vulgata*, are given." From abstract>

247: Føroya Ferðamannafelag/Ferðamannastovan (eds.): Faroes. A North Atlantic Adventure
Tórshavn 1973, n.p. [12 pp.], 11 colour- and b/w-photographs, 2 maps

<Travel brochure; further editions with updated text 1976, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1982>

248: Føroya Fróðskaparfelag (ed.): Scientific publications about the Faroe Islands, 1994

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 123-129. Continued for 1995 in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 135-138; for 1996 in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 111-116; for 1997 in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 137-141

<Bibliographical list>

249: Føroyar - Færøerne

in: Nordic Regions in Profile: Denmark, Finland, Faroe Islands, Greenland, Iceland, Norway, Sweden, Åland: An Overview of All 76 Regions: Key Numbers, Assessments, Contacts, Maps (Nordiska regioner i profil). Copenhagen (Nordic Council of Ministers) 1997 (= Nord, 1997:6), pp. 120-121, figures

250: Fog, Mogens: The Shetland-Orkney-Faroe Project

in: Acta Neurologica Scandinavica, vol. 42 (Supplement 19), Copenhagen 1966, pp. 6-8

<Preliminary remarks referring to Fog's paper on "Prevalence of disseminated sclerosis in the Faroes, the Orkneys and Shetland", cf. bibliography no. 0689>

251: Forlin, Lars/Baden, Susanne Pihl/Eriksson, Susanne/Granmo, Ake/Lindesjö, Eric/Magnusson, Kerstin/Eskelund, Rolf/Esselin, Anders/Sturve, Joachim: Effects of Contaminants in Roundnose Grenadier (*Coryphaenoides rupestris*) and Norway Lobster (*Nephrops norvegicus*) and Contaminant Levels in Mussels (*Mytilus edulis*) in the Skagerrak and Kattegat Compared to the Faroe Islands

in: Journal of Sea Research, vol. 35, Den Burg 1996, pp. 209-222

<Quoted from SCI 1996, No. 4 D, column 1930 and Biological Abstracts, 103.1997, no. 12419>

252: Forrester, T.N./Guymer, T.H.: Radiosonde data collected on the ERS-1 validation cruise RRS Charles Darwin 62A, Iceland Faeroes region

Wormley, Godalming, Surrey (Institute of Oceanographic Sciences, Deacon Laboratory) 1992, 83 pp. (= Inst. of Oceanogr. Sciences Deacon Lab. report; 297)

253: Forrester, T.N./Challenor, P.G.: Validation of ATSR sea surface temperatures in the Faeroes region

in: International Journal of Remote Sensing, London, 1995, vol. 16, pp. 2741-2753, 5 figures, 2 tables, references

<"Sea temperatures measured by a thermosalinograph at a mean depth of 5 m during a cruise on the RRS Charles Darwin in a region to the NE of the Faeroe Islands were compared with high resolution (~ 1 km) and low resolution (0.5 degree spatially averaged) Along Track Scanning Radiometer (ATSR) sea surface temperature product." Quoted from Geographical Abstracts: Physical Geography, 1996, no. 96J/08402>

254: Foss, A./Imsland, A.K./Naevdal, G.: Population genetic studies of the Atlantic halibut in the North Atlantic Ocean

in: Journal of Fish Biology, London, vol. 53, 199, pp. 901-905

<"Significant variation in frequency distribution of electrophoretically detectable protein variants between samples of Atlantic halibut *Hippoglossus hippoglossus* showed that the halibut from northern Norway and from the Faeroes-Iceland-Greenland region may not belong to one panmictic population." Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 105, 1998, # 340730>

255: Fosså, O.: "A whale of a dish". Whalemeat as food

in: Proceedings of the Oxford Symposium on Food and Cookery 1994 [1995], pp. 1-21

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 138>

256: Fowler, J./Okill, D./Riddington, R.: Shetland Storm Petrels in Norway, Faeroe and Iceland

in: Shetland Bird Report, 1995 [1996], pp. 94-96

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 115>

257: Fox, Alan D./Maskell, Stephen J.: A nested primitive equation model of the Iceland-Faeroe front

in: *Journal of Geophysical Research*, vol. 101, No. C8, 1996, pp. 18,259-18,278, 19 figures, references
 <"A fully two-way interactive nested primitive equation model of the Iceland-Faeroe region is described..." From abstract>

258: Frampton, D.: Occupation of the Faroe Islands. April 1940

in: "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 3, December 1991, pp. 72-77, 1 figure
 <An account of the events in April 1940 based on a narrative by D. Bonner-Smith, which itself was based upon the official report made by Lt. Col. Sandall R.M. now in the Admiralty Library>

259: Frampton, D.: Occupation of the Faroe Islands. April 1940

in: "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, pp. 106-108
 <Continuation of supplement no. 258>

260: Fromberg, Arvid/Cleemann, Marianne/Carlsen, Lars: Review on persistent organic pollutants in the environment of Greenland and Faroe Islands

in: *Chemosphere*, vol. 38, 1999, pp. 3,075-3,093
 <Review of literature covering the period up to 1995. Quoted from *Biological Abstract*, vol. 106, 1999, # 148844>

261: Fruehn, J. et al.: Large-aperture seismic imaging beneath high-velocity strata

in: *World Oil*. Houston, Texas, vol. 220, no. 1, January 1999, pp. 109-113
 <Quoted from *Business Periodicals Index*, New York, vol. 41, no. 8, 1999, p. 758>

262: Fu, Shaoping/Werner, Friedrich: Distribution and Composition of Biogenic Structures on the Iceland-Faeroe Ridge: Relation to Different Environments

in: *Palaaios*. An International Journal of SEPM (Society for Sedimentary Geology), vol. 9, Lawrence, Kansas (Allen Press) 1994, pp. 92-101, 6 figures, 3 tables, references
 <Results of analysis of sediment cores from the north and south slope of the Iceland-Faeroe Ridge taken at water depths from 500 m on the crest and 1500 m from the south slope>

G

263: Gaard, Eilif: Life Cycle, Abundance and Transport of *Calanus Finmarchicus* in Faroese Waters

in: *Ophelia*, vol. 44, 1996 (= Special Issue: Trans-Atlantic Study of *Calanus finmarchicus*. Proceedings of a Workshop), pp. 59-70, 7 figures, 1 table, references
 <Results of measurements taken from 1990-1993 outside the Faroe Shelf>

264: Gaard, Eilif: Phytoplankton community structure on the Faroe Shelf

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 95-106, 6 figures, references
 <Results of an investigation into the phytoplankton distribution, biomass and species composition in relation to the hydrographical and chemical environment for the algae on the Faroe shelf done during 1995>

265: Gaard, E./Hansen, B./Heinesen, S.P.: Phytoplankton variability on the Faroe shelf

in: *ICES Journal of Marine Sciences*, vol. 55, 1998, pp. 688-696, references
 <Quoted from *SCI* 1998, 6 D, col. 2408>

266: Gafafer, William M.: Bibliographical biography of Peter Ludvig Panum (1820-1885), epidemiologist and physiologist

in: *Bulletin of the Institute of Historical Medicine*, vol. 2, 1934, pp. 259-280, 1 portrait, 1 facsimile, 1 illustration
 <Quoted from *Subject Catalogue of the History of Medicine and Related Sciences*; vol. 17 (Biogr. Section 4), p. 184>

267: Gafafer, W.M.: Peter Ludwig Panum's "Observations on the contagium of measles"

in: *Isis*, vol. 24, 1935, pp. 90-101
 <Quoted from *Subject Catalogue of the History of Medicine and Related Sciences*; vol. 17 (Biogr. Section 4), p. 184>

268: Gaffin, D[ennis]: The Production of Emotion and Social Control: Taunting, Anger, and the Rukka in the Faeroe Islands

in: *Ethos*. *Journal of the Society for Psychological Anthropology*, vol. 23, no. 2, 1995, pp. 149-172
 <Preprint of parts of chapter 6 of Gaffin's study "In Place ...", 1996, cf. supplement no. 269>

269: Gaffin, Dennis: In Place: Spatial & Social

Order in a Faeroe Islands Community

Prospect Heights/Illinois (Waveland Press) 1996, 244 pp., illustrations, 2 maps

Reviewed in:

- Human Ecology, vol. 25, 1997, pp. 147-149 (E.P. Durrenberger)
- Journal of Anthropological Research, vol. 53, 1997, pp. 469-471 (D.R. Margolin)
- Scandinavian Studies, vol. 69, 1997, pp. 389-392 (Jerome E. Coffey)
- The Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute Incorporating Man, vol. 3, 1997, pp. 411-412 (Mark Nuttall)

<An ethnological study based on fieldwork in the village of Sumba, Suðuroy, in 1983/84. 1. Introduction; 2. History and Subsistence; 3. A Landscape of Names; 4. A Landscape of People; 5. Proximity, Social Behaviour, and Social Control; 6. The Place of Individuals; 7. The Art and Arts of Place; 8. Faeroese and Fate; glossary, references. Parts of chapters 4, 5, and 6 were published before; cf. bibliography nos. 0731 and 0732 and supplement no. 268>

270: Galvin, Sean: Ballad and Folksong Revivals in the Faroe Islands: 1948 - Present

in: Lore & Language, vol. 12, 1994, no. 1-2, pp. 81-87

271: Gard, Gunilla: Late quaternary calcareous nannofossil biozonation, chronology and palaeo-oceanography in areas north of the Faeroe-Iceland ridge

in: Quaternary Science Reviews, vol. 7, 1988, pp. 65-78, 7 figures, 5 tables, 1 plate, references

272: [Gathorne-Hardy, G.M.] (Gen. ed.): The Scandinavian States and Finland. A Political and Economic Survey

London/New York (Royal Institute of International Affairs) 1951, 312 pp., tables, 1 map
<Pp. 60-65: The Faeroe Islands>

273: Gautason, B./Meuhlenbachs, K./Heinesen, M./Waagstein, R.: Oxygen isotopic composition of basalts from the Faroe Island; evidence for long lived isotopic anomalies in the Iceland mantle plume

in: EOS, transactions. American Geophysical Union, 74 (44 suppl.), p. 728

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 126>

274: Gee, J.M./Warwick, R.M.: A study of global diversity patterns in the marine motile fauna of

hard substrata

in: Journal of the marine biological Association of the United Kingdom, vol. 76, 1996, pp. 177-184

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 111>

275: Ghazi, Polly: A poison harvest. Sting in the tail

in: Observer, 17. July 1994, pp. 26-28, illustrations
<On whale-fishing in the Faroe Islands. Quoted from: BHI 1994, no. 17360>

276: Gjelstrup, Peter: Blood-sucking mite *Dermanyssus hirundinis* (Herm.) (Acari, Gamasida, Dermanyssidae) found in a nest of Swallow (*Hirundo rustica*) from the Faroes

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 115-118, 2 figures, references

277: Glenn, Patrick: Dodds sated as Scots thrive on bully beef

in: The Guardian. October 15, 1998

<Report of a football match between Scotland and the Faroe Islands in Aberdeen as part of the qualification for the European Championship, which the Scots won by 2 to 1>

278: Góðskuleiðsla og góðskutrygging: Orðalisti/ Quality management and quality assurance vocabulary

Tórshavn (Menningarstovan) 1996, 27 S.

<Faroe-English wordlist concerning quality management and quality assurance vocabulary according to ISO 8402 standards>

279: Gooders, John (in collaboration with Jeremy Brock) : Where to Watch Birds in Europe

New York (Taplinger Publishing Company) 1978, 299 pp., b/w-photographs, maps

<Pp. 74-76: Faroes, with 1 map. Earlier editions of this work were published in 1970 (London, Andre Deutsch) and 1974 (New York, Taplinger Publ. Co.)>

280: Gornall, John: John Buchan's *The Island of Sheep and Færeyinga Saga*

in: Saga-Book, vol. XXIV, Pt. 5, 1997, pp. 351-354

<A study of how Buchan made use of certain narrative elements of Færeyinga saga in his novel "The Island of Sheep", the setting of which is the Faroes, called "the Norlands" in the novel. Cf. also bibliography no. 0296>

281: Grandjean, P./Weihe, P.: Neurobehavioral Effects of Intrauterine Mercury Exposure: Potential Sources of Bias

in: *Environmental Research*. San Diego, vol. 61, (= Symposium: Fourth International Symposium of Neuro-behavioral Methods and Effects in Occupational and Environmental Health) 1993, pp. 176-183, 2 tables, 2 figures, references

<"Sources of bias were examined in a study of neurobehavioral effects of intrauterine exposure to methyl mercury in the Faroe Islands." From abstract>

282: Grandjean, P./Jørgensen, P.J./Weihe, P.: Human milk as source of methylmercury exposure in infants

in: *Environmental Health Perspectives*, vol. 102, 1994, pp. 74-77

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, p. 126>

283: Grandjean, Philippe/Weihe, Pál/Nielsen, Jesper Bo: Methylmercury: Significance of intrauterine and postnatal exposure

in: *Clinical Chemistry*, vol. 40, 1994, pp. 1395-1400, 2 figures

284: Grandjean, Philippe/Weihe, Pál/Needham, Larry L./Burse, Virlyn W./Patterson, Donald G. Jr./Sampson, Eric J./Jørgensen, Poul J./Vahter, Marie: Relation of a Seafood Diet to Mercury, Selenium, Arsenic, and Polychlorinated Biphenyl and Other Organochlorine Concentrations in Human Milk

in: *Environmental Research. A Journal of Environmental Medicine and the Environmental Sciences*, vol. 71, San Diego 1995, pp. 29-38, 5 figures, 3 tables, references

<An investigation into the contamination of human milk carried out in the Faroe Islands revealing a significantly high level of contamination by mercury, PCB and other organochlorines due to the comparatively high intake of whale meat and blubber in the Faroes>

285: Grandjean, P./Weihe, P./White, R.F.: Milestone Development in Infants Exposed to Methylmercury from Human Milk

in: *Neurotoxicology*, vol. 16, 1995, pp. 27-34

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 44, 1996, p. 138>

286: Grandjean, Philippe/White, Roberta F./Weihe, Pál: Neurobehavioural epidemiology: Application in risk assessment

in: *Environmental Health Perspectives*, vol. 104, 1996, supplement 2, pp. 397-400, 1 table, references

<"The correlation between mercury concentrations in cord tissues with those in maternal hair, the most commonly used

exposure indicator, was therefore determined from samples in the Faroe Islands">

287: Grandjean, Philippe/Weihe, Pál: A New Era of Mercury Hazard

in: *Environmental Research*, Section A, vol. 77, 1998 (= no. 2 [Special issue]: Human Health Effects of Environmental Mercury Exposure, P. Grandjean, Guest Editor), p. 67

<An editorial introducing the papers on mercury hazards presented in the special issue. The studies included were presented at the International Conference on Human Health Effects of Mercury Exposure, Tórshavn, 24-27 June 1997>

288: Grandjean, Philippe/Weihe, Pál/White, Roberta F./Debes, Fróði: Cognitive Performance of Children Prenatally Exposed to "Safe" Levels of Methylmercury

in: *Environmental Research*, Section A, vol. 77, 1998, pp. 165-172, 2 tables, 1 figure, references

<"Within a cohort of 1022 consecutive singleton births in the Faroe Islands, we assessed prenatal methylmercury exposure from the maternal hair mercury concentration ..." From abstract>

289: Greene, David: OIr. sopp; Faroese soppur; W. swp

in: *Ériu*, vol. XXVI, Dublin 1975, pp. 178-181

<An etymological study concluding that the Old Irish word "sopp" is derived from Latin "stuppa" and that Faroese "soppur", Shetland "sipp" and Welsh "swp/-sypyn" are Viking-age borrowings of the Irish word>

290: Gregoriussen, J.P.: Tórshavn, vár miðstöð og borg

Gøta (Aldan) 1989, 110 pp., illustrations by J.P. Gregoriussen

<Summaries in English and Danish; quoted from *Føroyskur Bókalisti* 1989-1991, p. 19>

Biographical note:

Jákup Pauli Gregoriussen, * 1932. Faroese architect, painter and writer. G. studied architecture at the Royal Academy's architecture school in Copenhagen from 1957-1960 and started his own office in Tórshavn in 1961. Since then he has become known by several famous building and restoration projects, e.g. the administration building of Føroya Sparikassi and the building of Listasavn Føroya, both in Tórshavn. G. has published several books about the history and present state of Faroese vernacular architecture

291: Gregoriussen, J[ákup] P[auli]: The Old Vaulted Churches

Translated from the Faroese by Tórður Jóansson
in: The same: Kirkjurnar í Föroyum. Eldru Hválv-
kirkjurnar. n.pl. [Tórshavn] (Forlagið í Stöplum)
1997, pp. 306-308

<An outline of the development and construction of the old
vaulted churches of the Faroes>

**292: Gregoriussen, J[ákup] P[auli]: The New
Vaulted Churches**

Translated from the Faroese by Tórður Jóansson
in: The same: Kirkjurnar í Föroyum. Yngru Hválv-
kirkjurnar. n.pl. [Tórshavn] (Forlagið í Stöplum)
1998, pp. 314-316

<An outline of the development and construction of the
more recent vaulted churches of the Faroes>

**293: Griffiths, Catherine: A fine resolution nu-
merical model of the Iceland-Farø front with
open boundary conditions**

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, vol. 100, 1995,
no. C8, pp. 15,915-15,931, 19 figures, references

<"An eddy-resolving limited area primitive equation model
of the Iceland-Farø frontal region is developed. The spatial
and temporal evolution of the front is examined on time-
scales of up to 2 months. Experiments are performed chang-
ing the open boundary conditions at the lateral boundaries
..." From abstract>

**294: Griffiths, C./Crisp, N.A./Povey, L.A.:
Moored current measurements made in the Ice-
land Faeroes region during July-August 1990**

Wormley, Godalming, Surrey (Institute of Oceano-
graphic Sciences, Deacon Laboratory) 1991, 49 pp.
(= Inst. of Oceanogr. Sciences Deacon Lab. report;
286)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK 97) (Internet-index)>

**295: Grube, Gunleif: Masken: sjælens spejl/The
mask: mirror of the soul**

Roskilde (North) 1996 (= North-information; no.
247), 138 pp., photographs by Torben Christensen,
English translation by Eva Arnesen

<Quoted from Føroyskur Bókalisti 1997, p. 12; text in Dan-
ish and English>

**296: Gunnell, Terry: The Origins of Drama in
Scandinavia**

Cambridge (D.S. Brewer) 1995, XXVI, 414 pp.

<The Faroes in chapter II G 4, pp. 160-178: Grýla in Ice-
landic, Faroese and Shetland seasonal custom and passim>

**297: Guttesen, Rolf (ed.): The Faeroe Islands
Topographic Atlas**

Copenhagen (By Commission: C.A. Reitzels Forlag)
1996 (= Atlas over Danmark/Atlas Of Denmark, Se-
ries II, Volume 5, published by Det Kongelige
Danske Geografiske Selskab and Kort & Matrikel-
styrelsen), 126 pp., maps, illustrations, tables, refer-
ences

Reviewed in:

- "238". Journal of the Faeroe Islands Study
Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, p. 188
(Norman Hudson)

<A comprehensive and up-to-date account of the geography
of the Faeroe Islands comprising introductory articles on
main physical geography themes and a number of special
studies of selected localities in the Faroes: Rolf Guttesen:
Introduction to the Human Geography of the Faeroe Is-
lands, pp. 4-11; Rolf Guttesen: From Prosperity to Deep
Crisis, pp. 12-15; Rolf Guttesen: Historical Population Ge-
ography, pp. 16-17; Ib R. Kejlbo: Old Seacharts and Topo-
graphic Maps, pp. 18-23; Henrik Søgaard: Climate and
Weather, pp. 24-27; Bogi Hansen: Oceanographic Condi-
tions around the Faeroe Islands, pp. 28-31; Kjartan Hoydal:
Sea Resources, pp. 32-33; Jóannes Rasmussen: The Geolo-
gy of the Faeroe Islands, pp. 34-37; Ole Humlum: The Main
Landforms - Funningur and Slætтарatindur, pp. 38-41, 2 fig-
ures, 1 map; Lis E. Mortensen: Landscape and Soil of the
Lake Leynavatn region, pp. 42-45; Jóhannes, Jóhansen:
Plant Geography of the Lake Leynavatn region, pp. 46-47;
Thomas Balstrøm: GIS-Terrain Analysis near Lake
Fjallavatn, pp. 48-51; Rolf Guttesen: Klaksvík - Main Town
of the Northern Islands, pp. 52-55; Jørgen Ole Bærenholdt:
Hvannasund and Norðdepil, pp. 56-59; Rolf Guttesen:
Fuglafjørður - A Town dependent on Fish Exports, pp. 60-
63; Rolf Guttesen: The Central Region of the Faeroe Is-
lands, pp. 64-65; Rolf Guttesen: Við Streymin - Growth
Zone by the Bridge, pp. 66-67; Rolf Guttesen: Vestmanna -
Fishing and Hydroelectric Power, pp. 68-71; Rolf Guttesen:
Slætтанes - An Abandoned Settlement, pp. 72-73; Sofus
Christiansen: Gásadalur - The Old Agricultural Landscape,
p. 74-77; Rolf Guttesen: Mykines - Facing Depopulation?
pp. 78-79; Jesper Brandt: The Traditional Faroese Village,
pp. 80-81; Jesper Brandt: Sheep-breeding on Eastern San-
doy, pp. 82-85; Jesper Brandt: Modern Faeroese Farming,
pp. 86-87; Rolf Guttesen: Hvalbøur - Largest Old Farming
Village, pp. 88-91; Jóan Pauli Joensen: Tvøroyri - Main
Base in the Age of the Fishing Smack, pp. 92-93; Símun V.
Arge: Kirkjubøur - Episcopal See and Cathedral, pp. 94-95;
Rolf Guttesen: Early Tórshavn, Thingsted and Trade Sta-
tion, pp. 96-97; Vøgg Guttesen: Tórshavn - Phases of Re-
cent Development, pp. 98-101; Rolf Guttesen: Tórshavn -
Commercial, Administrative, Cultural and Religious Cen-

tre, pp. 102-105; Tord Bengtsson: Mapping the Faeroe Islands in Modern Times, pp. 106-11>

298: Guttusen, Rolf/Nauerby, Tom/Marners-dóttir, Malan: The Faroes

in: Wulff, Carsten (ed.): Denmark. Copenhagen (The Royal Danish Ministry of Foreign Affairs) 1996, pp. 506-518, 9 b/w and colour illustrations, 1 map
<A concise and up-to-date survey of the Faroes with information on the geography, nature, natural resources, demography, infrastructure, production and industry, foreign trade, regional developments, history, art and culture of the islands>

299: Guttusen, Rolf: Commander Loebner's tables and vital necessities in the Faeroe Islands in 1813

in: Geografisk Tidsskrift. Danish Journal of Geography. Special Issue 1, Agriculture - systems, landscapes, resources. Copenhagen 1999, pp. 75-80, 7 tables, references

<A first comprehensive analysis of the data collected in 1813 by the then amtmand, Emilius Løbner>

300: Guttusen, Vøgg: 1975 2Kr stamp booklet

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 7, November 1997, pp. 155-160, illustrations, tables

<An outline of the results of a detailed philatelic study. Cf. supplement no. 301>

301: Guttusen, Vøgg: Det færøske 2 kr. automat-hefte

Tórshavn (Philatelic Detective) 1998, 73 [75] pp., illustrations

Reviewed in:

- "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 213

<Philatelic study of the varieties of the first Faroese stamp booklet. With a summary in English on p. 4>

302: Gylfe, Å./Olsen, B./Stra_evicus, D./Ras, N.M./Weihe, P./Noppa, L./Östberg, Y./Baranton, G./Bergström, S.: Isolation of lyme disease *Borrelia* from puffins (*Fratercula arctica*) and seabird ticks (*Ixodes uriae*) on the Faroe Islands

in: Journal of Clinical Microbiology, vol. 37, 1999, pp. 890-896

<Quoted from SCI 1999, 2C, column 2647>

H

303: Haahr, Peder T.: Climatic Data and Faroese Agriculture

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 89-94, 3 figures, 1 table, references

<Results of an investigation into the connection between local climatic data and yields in Faroese farming and agriculture>

304: Häggman, Ann-Mari et al. (eds.): Nordisk vistradition. Den episka visan

n.pl. [Åbo] (Nordiska institutet för folkdiktning) 1994, 90 pp., illustrations (= NIF rapporter 8; Publikationer utgivna av Finlands svenska folkmusikinstitut 14)

Reviewed in:

- Arv, vol. 55, 1999, pp. 205-208 (Anders Chr.

N. Christensen, under the title "The Nordic Ballad Tradition")

<Contains two papers by Michael Chesnutt and Eyðun Andreassen on ballads in the Faroe Islands>

305: Hagström, Björn: Faroese-Danish [Language Contacts in Northern Europe]

in: Kontaktlinguistik: ein internationales Handbuch zeitgenössischer Forschung - Contact linguistics: an international handbook of contemporary research/ hrsg. von (edited by) Hans Goebel [et al.]. (= Handbücher zur Sprach- und Kommunikationswissenschaft; Bd. 12 - Handbooks of linguistics and communication science). 2. Halbband = volume 2, Berlin/New York (de Gruyter) 1997, pp. 1043-1049

<1. Geography; 2. History; 3. Ethnoprofiles; 4. Sociolinguistic situation; 5. Language political situation; 6. General contactlinguistic portrait; 7. Critical evaluation of the sources and literature used; 8. Bibliography (selected); including Sprachenkarte (language map) by Per Sture Ureland on p. 1985>

306: Hague, Brian: Eastern lights

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 39-40, illustrations

<On "Bispen Lighthouse", the easternmost lighthouse of the Faroes on the island of Fugloy>

307: Hague, Brian: Faroe '94

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 34-37, illustrations

<Report of a stay in the islands of Streymoy, Eysturoy and Vágar in summer 1994>

308: Hague, Brian: Mykines. A Flying Visit

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, pp. 51-53, illustrations
<Report of a stay in 1994>

309: Hague, Brian: Island hopping '94

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, pp. 60-61, illustrations
<Report of a stay in the islands of Borðoy, Fugloy, Svínøi and Viðøi in the summer of 1994>

310: Hague, Brian: An Atlantic author. Kenneth Williamson. An appreciation

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, pp. 95-98, illustrations
<Bio-bibliographic study of Williamson's war years in the Faroes and about his famous study "The Atlantic Islands. The Faeroe Life and Scene", 1948. Cf. bibliography no. 2363>

311: Hague, Brian: Klipfisk

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, pp. 107-109, illustrations

<An outline of the history and importance of the Faroese dried-fish industry>

312: Hague, Brian: HMS Beskytteren revisited

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, p. 134, 1 figure
<Report of a Danish naval vessel and its role in Faroese postal history. Cf. supplement no. 601>

313: Hague, Brian: Kenneth Williamson (1914-77). Author and naturalist

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 7, November 1997, p. 148, illustrations
<Biographical sketch. Cf. bibliography no. 2363 and supplement no. 310>

314: Hague, Brian: A visit to Skúvoy

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 7, November 1997, pp. 152-154, illustrations

<Subtitle: Brian Hague reports on his visit to Skúvoy, one of the Faroe Islands' smallest and least-visited islands>

315: Hague, Brian: RAF station Skúvanes Head. Postscript to an occupation

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, pp. 176-180, illustrations
<An account of the British Loran station at Skúvanes, Suðuroy, which was in use until 1946>

316: Hague, Brian: Faroese Postal Labels

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 199, illustrations
<On the "A Prioritaire", "Forsigtig/Fragile" and "Voluminøs/Encombrant" labels used by Postverk Føroya>

317: Hague, Brian: Mailbag Labels

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, pp. 200-201, illustrations
<On different types of mailbag labels used by Postverk Føroya>

318: Hague, Brian: Underfranked Mail

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 201, 1 figure
<A description of how Postverk Føroya deals with underfranked mail>

319: Hague, Brian: Norðradalur

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 205, 2 figures
<On the tiny hamlet on Streymoy and its post office>

320: Hague, Brian: How the Saltaire became the Salt-Ear

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, pp. 207-209, illustrations
<Subtitle: In the late 19th century many British-built fishing smacks were purchased by Faroese fishermen and played an important role in the Faroe Islands' fishing industry. Brian Hague reports on the fascinating origins of one of these fishing smacks>

321: Hague, Brian: Elieser Joensen and the "Franco Betalt" Handstamps

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, pp. 230-231, illustrations
<A report on the artist and craftsman who produced the "Franco Betalt" (Postage Paid) handstamps used in the Faroes in 1941>

322: Hahn, Jürgen: Nitrous oxide in air and sea water over the Iceland-Faroe Ridge

in: "Meteor"-Forschungs-Ergebnisse, Berlin-Stuttgart, Reihe A, No. 13, 1973, pp. 43-49, 6 figures, 2 tables, references
<"The N₂O in air and sea water from the Iceland-Faroe ridge was analyzed during the research vessel "Meteor"-cruise 20b from Mai 30 to July 4, 1970..." From summary>

323: Handbook of loading and discharging ports. With special regard to the timber trade in Belgium, Denmark and Faroe Islands, Finland ...

Founded by J[acob] F[abricius] Myhre
Copenhagen (Myhre's Handbook), 17th., revised edition, 1967, 969 pp.

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Database; Internet index)>

324: Hanell, Tomas: Nordic Peripheries in Trouble Again

in: North. The Journal of Nordregio, vol. 9, 1998, no. 1, pp. 11-15, tables, figures, references

<Subtitle: After half a decade of relative stability the Nordic population is on the move again. Preliminary figures for 1997 indicate an alarming increase in migration from peripheral regions. A decreasing number of regions can boast a growing population. Deals also briefly with the population development in the Faroes>

325: Hannesson, Rögnvaldur: Fisheries mismanagement: the case of the North Atlantic cod

Oxford et al. (Fishing News Books) 1996, VII, 160 pp., illustrations, maps, references

326: Hannikainen, Lauri: The Status of Minorities, Indigenous Peoples and Immigrant and Refugee Groups in Four Nordic States

in: Nordic Journal of International Law. The Hague/Boston/London 1996, vol. 65, no. 1, pp. 1-71

<The Faroes and Greenland on pp. 61-64>

327: Hannon, Gina E./Hermanns-Auðardóttir, Margrét/Wastegård, Stefan: Human Impact at Tjørnuvík in the Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 215-228, 2 figures, 4 tables, references

<Detailed report on how the Viking-age farmstead at Tjørnuvík was redated to 1270 ± 60 BP>

328: Hansen, B./Jákupsstovu, S.H. í: Blue whiting postspawning migration: Is it determined by the flow field?

in: Ocean Challenge, vol. 6(1), 1995, pp. 36-39

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 135>

329: Hansen, Bogi: Changes in Atlantic Water Inflow into the Nordic Seas

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 163-164, 2 figures

<Extended abstract>

330: Hansen, H.: The International Whaling Commission: The Transition from a 'Whaling Club' to a 'Preservation Club'

STV 561, August 1994, International Politics, Department of Political Science. University of Lund, 1994, pp. 1-22

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 127>

331: Hansen, Harald S./Olsen, Sjørður F.: Dietary (n-3)-Fatty Acids, Prostaglandins, and Prolonged Gestation in Humans

in: Progress in Clinical and Biological Research, New York 1988, vol. 282 (= Biological Membranes: Aberrations in Membrane Structure and Function), pp. 305-317, 3 tables, 2 figures, references

<Birth weight studies and consumption of marine products in the Faroe Islands on pp. 310-312>

332: Hansen, Jóhannus Egholm/Olsen, Kári á Rógvi: Faroese Business Law. An Introduction

Copenhagen (Dania Law Firm) 1998, 216 pp.

<A thorough overview of important areas of the legal system of the Faroes with a special emphasis on all fields of business law (obligation law; property law; corporate law; accounting requirements, financial statements and auditing; financial and insurance company law; competition law; environmental law; labour law; insolvency law; tax legislation and organisation). With an informative introduction to the constitutional, political, and judicial system of the islands. Both authors are Faroese lawyers>

333: Hansen, Steffen Stummann: Aspects of Viking society in Shetland and the Faroe Islands

in: Waugh, Doreen J./Smith, Brian (eds.): Shetland's Northern Links: Language and History. Edinburgh (Scottish Society for Northern Studies) 1996, pp. 117-135, illustrations

<Quoted from International Medieval Bibliography, vol. 31, pt. 1, 1997 [1998], no. 4760>

334: Haraldson, Sixten S.R.: Faroe Islands 1977. Evaluation of Health Services

n.pl. [Göteborg], n.d. [1977], mimeographed, 41 pp., tables, 1 map, references

<A comprehensive investigation into the health situation in and health services of the Faroe Islands>

335: Harhoff, Frederik: Constitutional Relations between Denmark, the Faroe Islands and Greenland

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): Nordic arctic research on contemporary arctic problems: proceedings from Nordic

Arctic Research Forum Symposium 1992. Copenhagen (Nordic Arctic Research Forum), Aalborg (distributed by Aalborg University Press) 1992
<Quoted from Lise Lyck: The Danish Home Rule Model for the Faroe Islands and Greenland, p. 139; cf. supplement no. 504>

336: Harhoff, Frederik: Rigsfællesskabet

Doctoral thesis, Københavns universitet 1993. Aarhus (Klim) 1993, 578 pp., illustrations
<English summary "The community of the Danish realm". Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Internet index)>

337: Harris, Joseph: Saga as historical novel

in: Lindow, John/Lönnroth, Lars/Weber, Gerd Wolfgang (eds.): Structure and Meaning in Old Norse Literature. New Approaches to Textual Analysis and Literary Criticism. Odense (Odense University Press) 1986, pp. 187-219
<Pp. 204-210: The Saga of the Faroe Islanders>

338: Harvey, R.G.: The morphology of the hypothenar radial arch: a study of hypothenar patterns in the Faroe Islands population

in: Annals of Human Biology, vol. 9, 1982, pp. 103-111, 4 tables, 2 figures, references
<"Hypothenar patterns of 283 male and 320 female Faroe Islanders were classified according to the topological system of Penrose and Loesch (1970)..." From abstract>

339: Harvey, R.G./Suter, D.: Migration in the Faroe Islands

in: Wolánski, N./Siniarski, A. (eds.): Ekologia Populacji Ludzkich. Wrocław (Ossolineum) 1982, pp. 453-467, 3 figures, 4 tables, references. Adapted version in: Journal of Human Evolution. London, vol. 13, 1984, pp. 311-317, 3 figures, 4 tables
<"This study examines the stability of migration patterns in seven regions of the Faroe Islands, using empirical data for two generations of parents and children, during a period of demographic upheaval." From abstract>

340: Harvey, Robin G.: Palmar dermatoglyphics of the Faroe Islanders

in: Annals of Human Biology, vol. 13, 1986, pp. 397-401, 1 table, references
<Short report. "The palmar dermatoglyphics of 298 male and 331 female Faroe Islanders were studied by the topological methods of Penrose and Loesch..." From abstract>

341: Harvey, William J[ames]/Reppien, Christian: Denmark and the Danes. A Survey of Danish

Life, Institutions and Culture

London (T Fisher Unwin) 1915, 346 pp. Reprint published in 1970 by Kennikat Press, Port Washington/London
<Pp. 323-327: "The Farø Islands - Physical Characteristics - Inhabitants: their Customs and Occupations - Language, Education and Temperament - Fauna">

342: Haugen, Einar: The Language History of Scandinavia: A Profile of Problems

in: Benediktsson, Hreinn (ed.): The Nordic Languages and Modern Linguistics. Proceedings of the [1st] International Conference of Nordic and General Linguistics. University of Iceland, Reykjavík, July 6-11, 1969. Reykjavík (Vísindafelag Íslands) 1970, pp. 41-86, 12 maps, references
<Also dealing with Faroese>

343: Haywood, John: The Penguin Historical Atlas of the Vikings

London (Penguin Books) 1995, 144 pp., illustrations, maps, references
<The Faroes in pt. IV, "The North Atlantic Saga", pp. 86-99, esp. on pp. 90-91 (The Faeroes and Iceland), with map and two colour photographs>

344: Hedegaard, L.: The regional shape of Nordic unemployment

in: North. The Nordic Journal of Regional Development and Territorial Policy, vol. 8, 1997, nos. 3-4, pp. 4-8
<"Maps Nordic GDP per capita by county in 1994 and unemployment by county in 1996.... The lowest GDPs were in Greenland, the Faeroes and the Aland Islands. The highest unemployment rates were in the Faeroes also north and east Finland..." Quoted from Geographical Abstracts, Human Geography, issue 6, June 1998, no. 4875>

345: Heide-Jørgensen, Henning S./Johnsen, Ib: Ecosystem vulnerability to climate change in Greenland and the Faroe Islands

Copenhagen (Ministry of Environment and Energy, Danish Environmental Protection Agency) 1998 (= Arbejdsrapport fra Miljøstyrelsen; no. 97, 1997), 266 pp., illustrations
<Quoted from Dansk Bogfortegnelse 1998, p. 579>

346: Heinesen, William: On Being a Faroese

in: Danish Journal. Special edition: The Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1971, pp. 17-20
<"At være en færøing". William Heinesen on the special qualities of living in the Faroe Islands. Republished in: The

American-Scandinavian Review, 1972, cf. bibliography no. 0922>

347: Heinesen, William: Hymnus Amoris

Translated from the Danish by Ingvar Schousboe
in: Jensen, Line et. al. (eds.): Contemporary Danish
Poetry. An Anthology, New York (Twayne) 1977,
pp. 37-39

<"Hymnus Amoris", poem from the collection "Hymne og
harmsang", 1961>

348: Heinesen, William: Rain in Leningrad

Translated from the Danish by Alexander Taylor
in: Jensen, Line et. al. (eds.): Contemporary Danish
Poetry. An Anthology, New York (Twayne) 1977,
pp. 40

<"Regn i Leningrad", poem from the collection "Panorama
med regnbue", 1972>

349: Heinesen, William: The Ascension of J.H.O. Djurhuus, Poet

Translated from the Danish by Kurt Hansen
in: Jensen, Line et. al. (eds.): Contemporary Danish
Poetry. An Anthology, New York (Twayne) 1977,
pp. 41-43

<"Digteren J.H.O. Djurhuus's himmelfart", poem from the
collection "Panorama med regnbue", 1972>

350: Heinesen, William: A Dream

Translated from the Danish by Dennis Preston
in: Versuch: Literarische Beiträge von College-Stu-
dentent. Lawrence/Kansas (Dept. of Germanic Lan-
guages and Literatures. University of Kansas, vol.
17) 1978, p. 5

<"Drøm", poem from the collection "Højbjergning ved
Havet", 1924>

351: Heinesen, William: The Adept

Translated from the Danish by Anne Born
in: Modern Poetry in Translation, London 1979/80
<"Adepten", poem from the collection "Den dunkle Sol",
1936. This translation first published in: Heinesen, Willi-
am: Arctis. Selected poems 1921-1972. Findhorn/Moray
1980, cf. bibliography no. 0933>

352: Heinesen, William: Dancing Poplar Seeds

Translated from the Danish by Anne Born
in: Modern Poetry in Translation, London 1979/80
<"Dansende Poppelfrø", poem from the collection "Panora-
ma med regnbue", 1972. This translation first published in:
Heinesen, William: Arctis. Selected poems 1921-1972.
1980. Cf. bibliography no. 0933>

**353: Heinesen, William: "Winter lights up its
flares on our mountains"**

Translated from the Faroese [recte: Danish] by Anne
Born

in: Translation. The Journal of Literary Translation,
vol. IX, New York 1982, pp. 48-49

<"Vinteren tænder sine blus på vore bjerge", poem from the
collection "Panorama med regnbue", Copenhagen 1972.
This translation first published in: Heinesen, William: Arc-
tis. Selected poems 1921-1972, Findhorn/Moray 1980. Cf.
bibliography no. 0933>

354: Heinesen, William: Child's drawing

Translated from the Danish by George Johnston
in: Translation. The Journal of Literary Translation,
vol. IX, New York 1982, p. 49

<"Barnetegning", poem from the collection "Panorama med
regnbue", Copenhagen 1972. This translation first pub-
lished in: Johnston, George: Rocky Shores: An Anthology
of Faroese Poetry. 1981, pp. 30. Cf. bibliography no. 1267>

355: Heinesen, William: Born of a Maid

Translated by David W. Colbert
in: Rossel, Sven H./Elbrønd-Bek, Bo (eds.): Christ-
mas in Scandinavia. Lincoln/Nebraska (University
of Nebraska Press) 1996, pp. 155-171

<First English translation. Original title "Jomfrufødselen",
from Heinesen's story collection "Gamaliels besættelse",
Copenhagen 1960>

**356: Helgadóttir, Birna: Survivor Rasmussen
aims for Brussels referendum approval**

in: The European. No. 408, 16-22 March 1998, pp.
18-19, 1 photograph

<On the results of the Danish general election of March 11,
1998, in which the Faroe Islands seats in the Folketing
played a decisive role for the survival of prime minister
Poul Nyrup Rasmussen>

**357: Helgadóttir, Hafdis (ed.): 920 Millibör. 920
Millibar. 920 Millibars. 920 Millibares**

Tórshavn (Listasavn Føroya)/Reykjavík (Norðna
Húsið) 1995, 32 pp., colour illustrations

<A catalogue accompanying an exhibition of 8 artists from
Greenland, Iceland and the Faroes, which took place in
Tórshavn and Reykjavík in 1995. The Faroese artists taking
part in the exhibition were Hans Pauli Olsen, Marius Olsen
and Torbjörn Olsen. Text in Icelandic, Danish, English and
Spanish>

358: Henni, G.: The Faroese language

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle,

[vol. 1], no. 2, August 1991, pp. 48-49

<A comparison between Faroese, Icelandic and Nynorsk>

359: Hermann, F.: The T-S Diagram Analysis of the Water Masses over the Iceland-Faroe Ridge and in the Faroe Bank Channel

in: Tait, J[ohn] B. (ed.): The Iceland-Faroe Ridge International (ICES) "Overflow" Expedition May-June, 1960. An Investigation of Cold, Deep Water Overspill into the Northeastern Atlantic Ocean. Copenhagen (A. F. Høst & Søn) 1967 (= Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer. Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, vol. 157), pp. 139-149, 8 figures, 3 tables

360: Hewson, T.D.: Orographic cirrus generated by Iceland and the Faeroe Islands - 4-6 May 1993

in: Meteorological Magazine, vol. 122, 1993, no. 1455, pp. 249-253, 4 figures, 3 references

361: Hjalgrim, H./Tulinius, H./Dalberg, J./Hardason, S./Frisch, M./Melbye, M.: High incidence of classical Kaposi's sarcoma in Iceland and the Faroe Islands

in: British Journal of Cancer, vol. 77, no. 7, 1998, pp. 1190-1193

<"... These are among the highest rates ever reported. No explanation for the high rates of Kaposi's sarcoma in these two North Atlantic communities could be identified..." Quoted from Biological Abstracts 105.1998, no. 141034>

362: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Whaleworm, *Anisakis simplex* in the fillets of saithe, *Pollachius virens*, from Faroese waters

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 107-113, 2 figures, 3 tables, references. Reprinted in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 67-73

<Results of an examination of samples of saithe taken in Faroese waters from 1991-1994>

363: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Experimental infection of macroplankton from Faroese waters with newly hatched *Anisakis simplex* larvae

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 115-121, 1 table, references. Reprinted in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 43-49

<"Macroplankton from Faroese waters were exposed to newly hatched *Anisakis simplex* larvae, to describe modes of transmission in the early part of the parasitic life cycle." From abstract>

364: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Seasonal changes in the infection of young saithe, *Pollachius virens*, with *Anisakis simplex* and other helminths

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 57-68, 6 figures, 1 table, references. Reprinted in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 53-64

<Samples of saithe were taken approximately every second month, from Jan to Dec 1996 to examine infection patterns>

365: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Impact of temperatures, salinity and light on hatching of eggs of *Anisakis simplex* (Nematoda, Anisakidae), isolated by a new method, and some remarks on survival of larvae

in: Sarsia, vol. 83, 1998, pp. 21-28, 3 tables, 4 figures, references. Reprinted in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 23-30

366: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Development of *Anisakis simplex* (Nematoda, Anisakidae) eggs in the intestinal tract of long-finned pilot whales, *Globicephala melas* (Traill, 1809)

in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 33-39, 2 tables, 1 figure

367: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Stomach examinations of saithe, *Pollachius virens* (L.), and the relationship between nematodes and food in Faroese waters

in: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm ..., Helsingør 1998, pp. 77-90, 1 table, 2 figures

368: Højgaard, Dánjal Petur: Aspects of the Life Cycle of Whaleworm, *Anisakis simplex* (Nematoda: Ascaridoidea), and its Infection of Saithe, *Pollachius virens* (L.)

PhD Thesis at the Marine Biological Laboratory, Helsingør, Københavns Universitet. Rituvík (Forlagið Nabbin) 1998, 100 pp., illustrations, bibliographies

<The thesis comprises six papers, four of which were published before, an additional chapter summarizing the research result of the author on pp. 4-20 and an appendix with figures and tables on pp. 91-99>

369: Højgaard, Dánjal: Green are gray houses

in: Atlantic Review. Summer edition 1999, pp. 30-32, 1 colour photograph

<On the work of the Faroese painter Ingálvur av Reyni>

370: Hoffmann, Gerd/Mertz, Dieter F.: Sedimentation patterns of the Iceland-Faroe Ridge and volcanism within the Tjoernes Fracture Zone north of Iceland

Kiel (Geologisch-Paläontologisches Institut und Museum, Christian-Albrechts-Universität Kiel) 1992, 49 pp., illustrations, maps (= Cruise report 185/3, R.V. "Poseidon")

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Internet-index)>

371: Holm, Poul: European and Native Ways: Fishing, Whaling and Sealing in the Danish North Atlantic Empire, c. 1750-1807

in: Northern Seas Yearbook 1995. Esbjerg (Association for the History of Northern Seas) 1995, pp. 109-148 (= Fiskeri- og Sjøfartsmuseets Studierække, 5)

<Also describing whaling and sealing in the Faroe Islands>

372: Holmberg, Anders/Platzack, Christer: The Role of Inflection in Scandinavian Syntax

New York/Oxford (Oxford University Press) 1995, IX, 253 pp. (= Oxford Studies in Comparative Syntax)>

Reviewed in:

- Scandinavian Studies, vol. 69, 1997, pp. 383-387 (Lars Heltoft)

<Pp. 172-177: Chapter "Object Shift", pt. 6.5.6. "Case in Faroese, the case of strong pronouns, and the structure of DP" and several other mentionings of Faroese>

373: Howe, Stephen: The Personal Pronouns in the Germanic Languages. A study of personal pronoun morphology and change in the Germanic languages from the first records to the present day

Berlin/New York (Walter de Gruyter) 1996 (= Studia Linguistica Germanica; 43)

Reviewed in:

- Iros, [3. Jahrg.], 1997 [1998], pp. 27-28 (G. Lee Fullerton)

<Chapter 17, pp. 339-347: Faroese>

374: Hoydal, Gunnar: Janus Kamban

Tórshavn (Listasavn Føroya) 1995, 115 [117] pp., colour and b/w-illustrations on plates

Reviewed in:

- Nordisk Litteratur 1996/Nordic Literature 1996. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 23 (Jonhard Mikkelsen, "Memorials to a day's work in the Faroes")

<The first comprehensive study of the work of the Faroese artist Janus Kamban (* Tórshavn, Sept. 10, 1913) who is

particularly famous for his sculptures and reliefs. English summary on pp. 38-40>

375: Hoydal, Gunnar: Sandhed og samhed et sted i havet. Truth and togetherness somewhere in the sea

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 9-13, 1 photo by Gunnar Hoydal

<A speech delivered to the Scandinavian Museum Association on June 13, 1993. Hoydal speaks about the particular culture of the Faroe Islands and about the necessity to collect and exhibit cultural possessions of the Faroes in museums>

376: Hoydal, Gunnar: Tinganes - Tórshavns gamle bydel. Tinganes - Tórshavn's old city quarters

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 44-57, 12 colour and b/w-photographs by Søren Kuhn, colour and b/w-drawings, plans

<On the preservation and renewal of Tinganes which started ca. 1970 and on the importance of the oldest town quarter for the modern Faroese society>

377: Hoydal, Gunnar: Havet omkring husene. The sea around the houses

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 130-136, 4 colour photographs by the author

<A poet's/architect's thoughts about the part the omnipresent sea plays in the life of the Faroe Islanders and in their architecture>

378: Hudson, Norman: [Report on the Study Circle's first visit to the Faroes]

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 1, June 1994, pp. 9-15, illustrations

<A vivid account of a trip in summer 1994 during which the travel party also visited the island of Mykines>

379: Hudson, Norman: Faroe '93

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 27-28, illustrations
<Continuation of supplement no. 378>

380: Hudson, Norman: "They kill whales, don't they?"

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle,

vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, pp. 54-55, illustrations
<A comment on the "pilot-whale issue">

381: Hudson, Norman: Føroyar '96

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 4, August 1996, pp. 74-81, 86-90, numerous illustrations
<A well-written report of the trip of the Faroe Islands Study Circle to the Faroes in June 1996 containing plenty of philatelic and travel information>

382: Hudson, Norman: Nordatlantex 96

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 4, August 1996, pp. 82-84, illustrations
<A report of the Faroe Islands' international philatelic exhibition held at the Nordic House in Tórshavn in June 1996>

383: Hudson, Norman: Review of "Føroyar Topografiskt Atlas 1:100,000 (1996 edition)"

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, p. 115

384: Hudson, Norman: Registration labels in current use

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, pp. 129-130, illustrations
<On registration labels used in Faroese post offices>

385: Hudson, Norman: "Whale meat again ...!"

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, p. 136, illustrations
<On health concerns about the grind>

386: Hudson, Norman: Kalmar and Kirkjubøur

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 196, illustrations
<An explanation of the links between the 1997 "Kalmar Union" stamps and the Faroese village of Kirkjubøur>

387: Hudson, Norman: Stamps to look for! Special presentation packs

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 200-201, illustrations
<On the five different presentation packs issued by Postverk Føroya in 1984/85>

388: Hudson, Norman: Smiril/Smyril. A potted history of a famous series of ships

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, pp. 236-237, illustrations
<A report describing the the four ships named "Smiril" resp.

"Smyril" which from 1896 onward served as ferries in the Faroe Islands>

389: Hughes, Michael: Frequent fliers: The Oyster-catcher

in: Atlantic Review. Summer edition 1999, pp. 40-43, 1 colour photograph
<Ornithological study>

390: Hughes, Stephen/Barton, P.J./Harrison, D.J.: Characterizing the Mid-Faeroe Ridge using seismic velocity measurements

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, Solid Earth, vol. 102, no. B4, 1997, pp. 7837-7847, 9 figures, 1 plate, references
<"The character of the basement and overlying sedimentary sequences in the vicinity of the Mid-Faeroe Ridge is investigated through a synthesis of seismic velocity measurements." From abstract>

391: Hughes, Stephen/Barton, Penny J./Harrison, David: Exploration in the Shetland-Faeroe Basin using densely spaced arrays of ocean-bottom seismometers

in: Geophysics, vol. 63, 1998, pp. 490-501, 10 figures, 1 table, references
<Results of two ocean-bottom seismometer profiles acquired by Mobil North Sea Ltd. across the center of the Shetland-Faeroe Basin. These have led to the "discovery of some of the largest oil reserves on the UK continental shelf.">

392: Humlum, Ole/Christiansen, Hanne H./Svensson, Harald/Mortensen, Lis E.: Moraine Systems in the Faroe Islands: Glaciological and Climatological Implications

in: Geografisk Tidsskrift, Danish Journal of Geography, vol. 96, 1996, pp. 21-31, 11 figures, 1 table, references
<"Geomorphological investigations on the Faroe Islands have shown the existence of small, but distinct moraine systems, indicating the former occurrence of glaciers." From abstract>

393: Humlum, Ole/Christiansen, Hanne H.: Late Holocene climatic Forcing of Geomorphic Activity in the Faroe Islands

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 169-189, 7 figures, references
<"The location of the Faroe Islands in a climatically uniquely sensitive part of the North Atlantic region provides op-

opportunities to register timing and severity of late Holocene climatic changes reflecting variations in thermohaline circulation ..." From abstract>

394: Humlum, O./Christiansen, H.H.: Mountain climate and periglacial phenomena in the Faeroe Islands

in: Permafrost and Periglacial Processes, vol. 9, 1998, pp. 189-211

<Quoted from Geographical Abstracts Physical Geography, vol. 11, 1999, no. 4329>

395: Huss, Hans H.: Distribution of *Clostridium botulinum*

in: Applied and Environmental Microbiology, vol. 39, 1980, pp. 764-769, 3 tables, references

<Examination of the distribution of *Clostridium botulinum* in the natural environments of Denmark, the Faeroe Islands, Iceland, Greenland, and Bangladesh>

I

396: Isager, H./Cohn, J./Hesse, J./Vestergaard, B. Faber: Antibodies to Herpes Simplex and Epstein-Barr Viruses in Faroese Children: Association with Sibship Size, Height and Age

in: Acta pathologica, microbiologica et immunologica Scandinavica, Section B, Microbiology, Copenhagen, vol. 91 B, 1983, pp. 339-341, 2 tables, references

<"Antibody to herpes simplex virus (HSV) type 1 and Epstein-Barr virus (EBV) capsid antibody were determined in 333 children from the Faeroe Islands, aged 4, 8 and 13 years." From abstract>

397: Isaksen, Jógvan: Amariel Norðoy

Tórshavn (Norðurlandahúsið í Føroyum) 1997, 72 pp., illustrations

<A monograph about the work of the Faroese artist (* 1945, Klaksvík). English summary on pp. 10-12; English translation by Tórður Jóansson>

398: Iselius, Lennart/Williams, Wick R.: The mode of inheritance of psoriasis: Evidence for a major gene as well as a multifactorial component and its implication for genetic counselling

in: Human Genetics, Berlin/Heidelberg, vol. 68, 1984, pp. 73-76, 2 tables, 1 figure, references

<"Complex segregation analysis of Lomholt's family data on psoriasis on the Faeroe Islands gave evidence for an additive major gene ..." From abstract>

J

399: Jackson, Anthony: The Faroes in peril

in: Byron, Reginald (ed.): Economic Futures on the North Atlantic Margin. Selected Contributions to the Twelfth International Seminar on Marginal Regions Cardiff 1993. Aldershot/Hants (Avebury) 1995, pp. 227-235

<A pessimistic scenario for the year 2013 based on the economic data of 1993>

400: Jacobsen, Elin Súsanna: Rúdrekka - siðir og ósiðir

Tórshavn (Rúdrekka- og Narkotikaráðið) 1995, 222 pp., illustrations, 3 tables, bibliography, English summary. Simultaneously issued as supplement XX of "Annales Societatis Scientiarum Færoensis". Parts of the English summary published in "Fróðskaparrit", vol. 44, 1996, pp. 131-133

<"Alcoholic beverages - habits and bad habits". Doctoral dissertation in history at the University of Århus. The aim of the study is to examine and describe the part played by alcoholic beverages in the society of the Faroes with particular emphasis on the period from ca. 1850 to the present day. English summary on pp. 208-215. Comprehensive bibliography on the topic on pp. 216-223>

401: Jacobsen, Jørgen-Frantz: Barbara

English translation: Alan Bower. Editing and Afterword: Bent Windfeld

Traverse City/Michigan (Stonehill Publishing Company) 1998, 281 pp., 3 maps

<The third English translation of Jacobsen's famous novel (cf. bibliography nos. 1102, 1105). Afterword on pp. 261-271; notes on the translation on pp. 273-275>

402: Jacobsen, M[ads] A[ndrias]/Niclasen, Poul/ Jacobsen, Jacob (eds.): The Faroe Islands

in: Same editors: Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1926. Tórshavn 1925, pp. 15-22. Further, updated editions in: Jacobsen, M.A./Niclasen, Poul (eds.): Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1928. Tórshavn 1928, pp. 15-22; Same editors: Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1930. Tórshavn 1930, pp. 15-22; Same editors: Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1933-34. Tórshavn 1933, pp. 15-21; Same editors: Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1935-36. Tórshavn 1935, pp. 15-22; Niclasen, Poul (ed): Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1938-39. Tórshavn 1938, pp. 20-28; Same editor: Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressubog 1948, Tórshavn 1948, pp. 13-18

<The "Adressubók" was not a "directory" in the original meaning of the word, but an early attempt of promoting the Faroese economy. The "Adressubók", published with the support of the Løgting, is a comprehensive and detailed handbook containing general descriptions of the islands, of Faroese economy, of the Faroese system of taxation and customs and a directory of Faroese authorities and traders of all fields of business. It was published in seven editions from 1925 to 1948 and contained texts in Faroese, Danish, English, German, French and Spanish. The chapter "The Faroe Islands" is an informative outline of the history and present situation of the Faroes and contains a description of the more important settlements>

403: Jákupsson, Bárður: Thomas Arge

Edited by J. P. Gregoriussen, Amariel Norðoy and Bárður Jákupsson. Tórshavn (Listasavn Føroya) 1998, 131 pp., illustrations

<Catalogue of the works of the Faroese painter Thomas Arge (1942-1978). English summary on p. 127, English translation by Jette Hoydal>

404: Jákupsstovu, Jákup í: Fólkanøvn í Føroyum.

Á fyrsta sinni sum øll eru gjørd upp í senn
Tórshavn (H.N. Jacobsens Bókahandil) 1974, 87 pp., illustrations

<Summary in English; quoted from Føroyskur Bókalisti 1973-75, p. 1677>

405: Jantz, R.L.: Variation among European populations in summary finger ridge-count variables

in: *Annals of Human Biology*, vol. 24, 1997, pp. 97-

106, 1 figure, 5 tables, references
<"The magnitude of ridge-count variation and its spatial and linguistic patterning was examined using 82 male and 75 female samples from Europe ... The most differentiated populations in Europe are those of the North Atlantic and North Sea region, especially the Orcadians and Faroe Islanders..." From summary>

406: Jenkins, H.D.: Sailing directions for the fiords, ports and anchorages of Iceland. To which is added brief instructions for the Færøe Islands

Compiled chiefly from Danish and French authorities. 3rd edition, London (Imray, Laurie, Norie & Wilson Ltd.) 1908, iv, 92 pp.

<Quoted from Additions 1913-1926 to Fiske Catalogue, p. 114>

407: Jensen, J.-K.: The Hoverflies of Shetland and Faroe

in: *Shetland Entomological group Newsletter*. Octo-

ber 1994, pp. 6-8

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 128>

408: Jersild, C./Kurtzke, J.F./Riisom, K./Heltberg, A./Arbuckle, J./Hyllested, K.: Multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands VI. Studies of HLA markers

in: *Tissue Antigens*, vol. 42, 1993, pp. 105-110

409: Jesch, Judith: Hrómundr Gripsson revisited

in: *Skandinavistik*, vol. 14, 1984, pp. 89-105

<On pp. 100ff., Appendix II, Scandinavian ballads, Jesch refers to several Faroese ballads>

410: Jespersen, Poul: On the Occurrence of the post-larval stages of the herring and the 'Lodde' (*Clupea harengus* L. and *Mallotus villosus* O.F.M.) at Iceland and the Faeroes

Copenhagen (Reitzel) 1920, 29 pp. (= Meddelelser fra Kommissionen for Havundersøgelser. Series: Fiskeri, Bd. 6, No. 1)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Internet-index)>

411: Jessen, Curt von: Det traditionelle færøske hus. The Faroe Island house

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): *Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands*. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 30-43, 11 colour and b/w-photographs by Curt von Jessen, Søren Kuhn and Palle Dyreborg, 8 sketches by Curt van Jessen

<On traditional building crafts in the Faroes>

412: Jóansson, Tórður: English loanwords in Faroese

Tórshavn (Fannir) 1997, 244 S., 5 tables, references.

"Abstracts and salient points" of the above work published in "Fróðskaparrit", vol. 46, 1998, pp. 127-128

<Subtitle: A thesis presented for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy at the University of Aberdeen by Tórður Jóansson, MA (University of Glasgow), exam. art. (Faroe Academy) Presented in 1996. Accepted at an exam held in Aberdeen on 24 January 1997. First comprehensive study of this topic. Contents: Chapter One, Introduction/The Thesis, pp. 20-58; Chapt. Two: Early Loans/Dictionarium Færoense, pp. 59-88; Chapt. Three: Old loans, pp. 89-120; Chapt. Four: Modern loans, pp. 121-162; Chapt. Five: Recent loans, pp. 163-198; Chapt. Six: Other English loans/Conclusions, pp. 199-222; Bibliography pp. 223-230; word list pp. 231-241; index pp. 242-244>

413: Joensen, Hogni Debes: Morbus disci colum-nae thoracalis på Færøerne

in: Ugeskrift for Læger, vol. 132, 1970, pp. 1666-1668, references

<English summary: "Morbus disci columnae thoracalis in the Faroe Islands" on p. 1668>

414: Joensen, H. Debes/Hansen, Hanna E./Henningsen, K./Sveigaard, A./Andersen, I.: A Study of the Linkage Relations of Epidermolysis bullosa dystrophica

in: Human Heredity, vol. 29, 1979, pp. 221-225, 2 tables, references

<"Two large families from the Faroe Islands presenting epidermolysis bullosa of the dystrophic type were subjected to extensive linkage analyses with 22 serological markers ..." From abstract>

415: Joensen, Jóan Pauli: The Pilot Whale in the Old and Modern Society

in: Man and the Animal World, Bergen Dal, Nijmegen, Holland 22-23 September 1988

<Quoted from Bloch, D.: Whaling in the Faroe Islands, 1584-1994: An Overview, in: Holm, Poul/Starkey, David J./Thór, Jón Th. (eds.): The North Atlantic Fisheries, 1100-1976. National Perspectives on a Common Resource. Esbjerg 1996>

416: Joensen, Jóan Pauli: The Fisheries of the Faroe Islands. An Overview

in: Holm, Poul/Starkey, David J./Thór, Jón Th. (eds.): The North Atlantic Fisheries, 1100-1976. National Perspectives on a Common Resource. Esbjerg (Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Forlag) 1996, (= Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Studiereserie, 7; Studia Atlantica, 1), pp. 27-47

<An historical account of the fisheries of the Faroes with particular emphasis on the development in the 20th century>

417: Joensen, Jóan Pauli: Storehouse: hjallur (Faroes)

in: Oliver, Paul (ed.): Encyclopedia of vernacular architecture of the world. Vol. 1: Theories and principles, Cambridge (Cambridge University Press) 1997, p. 718

<Entry in the chapter "Uses and functions: Outbuildings">

418: Joensen, Jóan Pauli: Faeroese [Cultures and habitats]

in: Oliver, Paul (ed.): Encyclopedia of vernacular architecture of the world. Vol. 2: Cultures and habitats, Cambridge (Cambridge University Press) 1997, pp. 1386-1387, 2 photographs, references

419: Joensen, Jóan Pauli: Ram rearing on the Faeroe Islands - tradition, recreation and cultural dilemma

in: Geografisk Tidsskrift. Danish Journal of Geography. Special Issue 1, Agriculture - systems, landscapes, resources. Copenhagen 1999, pp. 97-106, references

<On certain features of present-day sheep husbandry on the island of Suðuroy>

420: Joergensen, Gunni: Charles Lewis Giesecke, professor of mineralogy in Dublin: a fascinating character in the geological history of the Faeroe Islands and Greenland

in: Irish Journal of Earth Sciences, vol. 15, 1996, pp. 145-154

<Quoted from Table of Contents International (Database; Internet index>

421: Jóhannesson, Tómas: Climate change scenarios for the Nordic countries

in: Climate Research, Oldendorf, Luhe, vol. 5, no. 3, 1995, pp. 181-195, figures, tables, references

<Deals also with climate change scenarios for the Faroe Islands. Quoted from Meteorological and Geostrophysical Abstracts, vol. 47, no. 5, 1996, no. 47.5-489>

422: Johansen, Anfinnur: Træk af færøsk slægtsnavneskik de sidste 160 år

in: Kruken, Kristoffer (Red.): Slektnamn i Norden. Rapport frå NORNAs tjueførste symposium i Oslo 17.-20. september 1992. Uppsala (Norna-Förlaget) 1995 (= Norna-Rapporter 58), pp. 141-151

<English summary "Aspects of Faroese family name traditions during the last 160 years" on pp. 150-151>

423: Jóhansen, J[óhannes]: Faroe Islands

in: Berglund, B.E./Birks, H.J.B./Ralska-Jasiewiczowa, M./Wright, H.E. (eds.): Palaeoecological Events During the Last 15000 Years: Regional Syntheses of Palaeoecological Studies of Lakes and Mires in Europe. Chichester et al. (John Wiley & Sons Ltd.) 1996 (= International Geological Correlation Programme, Project 158 B), pp. 145-152, 5 figures, references. With Appendix: Bio-stratigraphical Reference Site Tables, p. 736

<On type region and palaeoecological events>

424: Johansen, Poul: The Church in the Faeroes

in: The Pioneer. No. 4, 1943, pp. 48-49

<A brief sketch describing the then structure and size of the Lutheran Church in the Faroes; written by the then pastor of Miðvágur>

425: Johansen, T./Naevdal, G.: Genetic analysis of the population structure of tusk in the North Atlantic

in: *Journal of Fish Biology*, vol. 47, 1995 (Suppl. A), pp. 226-242

<"To study the population structure of tusk *Brosme brosme* in the North Atlantic, samples from six fishing grounds [among them the Faroe Islands] were collected..." Quoted from *Biological Abstracts*, vol. 101, 1996, no. 77943>

426: Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands and in Iceland

in: *United States Treaties and Other International Agreements*. Washington, vol. 10, pt. 1, 1959, pp. 795-808

<"Agreements amending the agreement done at Geneva September 25, 1956. Adopted ... Paris, January 12-21, 1959. Consent of the United States of America subject to the availability of funds, February 4, 1959. Entered into force June 6, 1958">

427: Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands

in: *United States Treaties and Other International Agreements*. Washington, vol. 12, pt. 1, 1961, p. 1029

<"Agreement amending the agreement done at Geneva September 25, 1956. Adopted by the Council of the Civil Aviation Organization, Montreal, June 9, 1961. Entered into force June 9, 1961">

428: Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands

in: *United States Treaties and Other International Agreements*. Washington, vol. 14, pt. 1, 1963, p. 470

<"Agreement amending the agreement done at Geneva September 25, 1956. Adopted by the Council of the Civil Aviation Organization, Montreal, April 10, 1963. Entered into force April 10, 1963" Also published as: U.S. Department of State (ed.): *Treaties and Other International Acts Series*, no. 5369>

429: Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands and in Iceland

in: *United States Treaties and Other International Agreements*. Washington, vol. 14, pt. 1, 1963, p. 474

<"Agreement amending the Danish and the Icelandic agreement done at Geneva September 25, 1956. Adopted by the Council of the Civil Aviation Organization, Montreal, June 4, 1963. Effective January 1, 1964">

430: Joint Financing of Certain Air Navigation Services in Greenland and the Faroe Islands

in: *United States Treaties and Other International Agreements*. Washington, vol. 21, pt. 2, 1970, p. 1964

<"Agreement amending the agreement done at Geneva September 25, 1956, as amended. Adopted by the Council of the Civil Aviation Organization, Montreal, June 1, 1970. Entered into force June 1, 1970">

431: Jonas, Dianne: On the Acquisition of Verb Syntax in Child Faroese

in: *MIT Working Papers in Linguistics*, 1995, pp. 265-280, 2 tables, references

<"Spontaneous speech of monolingual Faroese-speaking children (N=3, aged 1;10-2;0) was analyzed ..." Quoted from *Linguistics and Language Behaviour Abstracts*, vol. 31, no. 3, July 1997, no. 97042671 (abstract by S. Vasina)>

432: Jones, W. Glyn: The concepts of fate, dream and time in the late work of William Heinesen

in: Allan, R.D.S./Barnes, M.P. (eds.): *Proceedings of the Seventh Biennial Conference of Teachers of Scandinavian Studies in Great Britain and Northern Ireland held at University College London March 23-25 1987*. London (University College) 1987, pp. 164-178

<Comprehensive literary study dealing with Heinesen late novels>

433: Jones, W. Glyn: Faroese Literature

in: Klein, Leonard S. (ed.): *Encyclopedia of World Literature in the 20th Century*. Revised edition, 3rd printing, vol. 2, New York (The Continuum Publishing Company) 1989, pp. 541-542

434: Jones, W. Glyn: Heinesen, William

in: Henderson, Lesley (ed.): *Reference Guide to World Literature*. Second edition. New York/Westport/London (St. James Press) 1995, pp. 561-563

<Biographical sketch>

435: Jones, W. Glyn: Review of Jógvan Isaksen: Færøsk Litteratur, Copenhagen 1993

in: *Scandinavica*, vol. 35, no. 1, 1996, pp. 110-113

436: Jones, W. Glyn: Ballads, Songs and Snatches. The Eighteenth Century in the Faroe Islands

in: Alenius, Marianne et al. (eds.): *Digternes paryk. Studier i 1700-tallet*. Festskrift til Thomas Bredsdorff. Copenhagen (Museum Tusculanums Forlag) 1997, pp. 87-101

<Quoted from Aage Jørgensen: Dansk Litteraturhistorisk Bibliografi 1997, Aarhus 1998, p. 5, no. 9>

437: Jones, W. Glyn: 'Twixt All and Nothing
in: Danish Literary Magazine. Copenhagen 1999, no. 15, pp. 16-17, 21, 2 b/w photographs
<On William Heinesen and his literary work>

438: Jonsson, Ivar: West-nordic countries in crisis: neo-structuralism, collective entrepreneurship and microsocieties facing global systems of innovation

Copenhagen 1995 (= New Social Science Monographs, 7034. Nyt fra Samfundsvidenskabernes Institut for Organisation og Arbejdssociologi ved Handelshøjskolen i København), 192 pp., diagrams, tables

<Quoted from Dansk Bogfortegnelse 1995>

439: Joseph, J.: Current Measurements during the International Iceland-Faroe Ridge Expedition, 30. May - 18. June, 1960

in: Tait, J[ohn] B. (ed.): The Iceland-Faroe Ridge International (ICES) "Overflow" Expedition May-June, 1960. An Investigation of Cold, Deep Water Overspill into the Northeastern Atlantic Ocean. Copenhagen (A. F. Høst & Søn) 1967 (= Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer. Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, vol. 157), pp. 157-172, 9 figures, 2 tables

440: Josephson, Folke (ed.): Vikings and Celts. Proceedings of the Fourth Symposium of Societas Celtologica Nordica

(= Meijerbergs arkiv för svensk ordforskning, 20). Göteborg (Styrelsen för Meijerbergs Institut vid Göteborgs Universitet) 1997, 292 pp.

Reviewed in:

- Scandinavian Studies, vol. 70, 1998, pp.

282-284 (William Sayers)

<Contains a study by Séamus Ó Catháin on west Atlantic languages>

441: Justinussen, Jens Christian Svabo: How the Faroe Islands Became an Unplannable Society

in: North. The Journal of Nordregio, vol. 10, 1999, no. 2/3, pp. 16-20, illustrations

<On certain features of Faroese politics, particularly "... a deeply embedded system of clientilism, which has made rational planning very difficult.">

K

442: Kaaber, Svend: A list of the Lepidoptera of the Faroes

in: Shetland Entomological Group, Newsletter 8, 1995, pp. 3-6

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 138>

443: Kaaber, Svend: Notes on *Xestia alpicola* ssp. *atlantica* nov. (Lep., Noctuidae) on the Faroe Islands

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 107-113, 1 plate, 1 figure, references

<Investigation and description of a new subspecies of *Xestia alpicola* found in the Faroes>

444: Kaaber, Svend: An annotated list of Lepidoptera known from the Faroe Islands

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 97-106, 1 figure, references

<The checklist enumerates 108 Lepidoptera species known from the Faroes, 12 of which are regarded as casual, 40 as vagrant or migrating species and 56 as indigenous resident species>

445: Kaaber, Svend: Iagttagelser under tre sommerfugletræk over Færøerne i 1996

in: Entomologiske Meddelelser, bind 65, 1997, pp. 109-118, 3 figures, references

<English summary: Observations on three migrations of Lepidoptera to the Faroe Islands in 1996, p. 109>

446: Kaaber, Svend: Nogle bemærkninger om otte nye færøske sommerfuglearter fra 1997

in: Entomologiske Meddelelser, vol. 67, 1999, pp. 1-12, 3 figures, 1 table, references

<Some remarks referring to eight new Faroese butterflies from 1997. English summary on p. 1>

447: Kampp, Aa[ge] H.: Om Hebriderne. Nogle befolknings- og erhvervsproblemer

in: Geografisk Tidsskrift, bind 43, 2. halvbind, Copenhagen 1939, pp. 107-135

<English summary "The Hebrides and the Faroes. Some problems of population and economics" on pp. 135-137>

448: Kampp, Aa[ge] H.: Agriculture in the Faroes

in: Kampp, Aa. H.: An Agricultural Geography of Denmark. (= Geography of World Agriculture; 5). Budapest (Akadémiai Kiadó), 1975, pp. 83-86, 1 map, 1 illustration

<The Faroes in Appendix G: Greenland and the Faroes, pp. 79-86. With references on pp. 87-[88]>

449: Kanaris-Sotiriou, Raymond/Gibb, Fergus G. F.: Short Paper: Plagiogranitic differentiates in MORB-type sills of the Faeroe-Shetland Basin

in: Journal of the Geological Society. London, vol. 146, 1989, pp. 607-610, 5 figures, 1 table, references

450: Kanaris-Sotiriou, Raymond: Graphite-bearing peraluminous dacites from the Erlend volcanic complex, Faeroe-Shetland Basin, North Atlantic

in: Mineralogical Magazine, vol. 61, 1997, pp. 175-184, 6 figures, 1 table, references

451: Karlsson, Thomas: The vascular plants of Sweden. A checklist

in: Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift, vol. 91, 1997, pp. 241-560

<The list includes plants from other parts of Norden, e.g. the Faroes. Text in Swedish with a summary in English. Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 105, 1998, no. 189849>

452: Keenan, Steve: Definitely maybe country. Wild islands...; the Faeroes play down the whaling row

in: The Times, August 19, 1995, p. 17f, 1 map

<Travel report with background information and brief description of Faroese pilot whaling. Contains a "Faeroe facts" section with travel information>

453: Keller, J.R.K.: "Atlantic Rhapsody"

in: Variety, vol. 335, May 3, 1989, p. 17

<Film by Katrin Ottarsdottir, 1989, [with] credits. Quoted from Film Literature Index, vol. 17, 1989 (cumulated), p. 20>

454: Keppel, Marilyn van (transl.): Faroese Knitting Patterns - Knitted Shawls

Pittsville/Wisconsin (Schoolhouse Press) 1997, 63 pp., illustrations, references

<Translation of "Føroysk bindingarmynstur", Tórshavn (Føroyskt Heimavirki) 1983>

455: Kerguelen-Trémarec, Yves Joseph de: Relation of a voyage in the North Sea, along the coasts of Iceland, Greenland, Ferro, Shetland, the Orcaades, and Norway, made in the years 1767 and 1768

in: Pinkerton, John (ed.): A general collection of the best and most interesting voyages and travels, vol. 1, London 1808, pp. 735-803, 1 plate

<Quoted from: Hermannsson, Halldór: Catalogue of the

Icelandic Collection Bequeathed by Willard Fiske. Ithaca 1914, p. 315. An extract from Kerguelen Trémarec's "Relation d'un voyage dans la Mer du Nord...", Paris 1771>

456: Kerr, Andrew C./Thompson, Robert N.: High-pressure fractionation in rift-related basaltic magmatism: Faeroe plateau basalts

in: Geology, vol. 23, no. 7, Boulder/Colorado 1995, p. 671, 1 figure, references

<Critical comment concerning Bernsteins paper in Geology, vol. 22, 1994, cf. bibliography no. 0147>

457: King-Farlow, R.: The Postmarks and Provisional Stamps of the Faroe Islands

London (privately printed) 1945 15 pp., illustrations
<Reprinted from "Philatelic Journal of Great Britain" for private circulation>

458: King-Farlow, R.: The Postmarks and Provisional Stamps of the Faroe Islands. Some Further Observations

n.pl. [London] (privately printed) 1947, unpaginated [6 pp.], 7 figures

<Reprinted from "Philatelic Journal of Great Britain" of April-June 1947 for private circulation>

459: Kiørboe, Liselotte/Petersen, Steen Agerlin: Seismic investigation of the Faeroe basalts and their substratum

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 111-123, 12 figures, references

<Results of the application of different seismic techniques to the investigation of the subsurface in the area around the 2.2 km deep Lopra-1 well>

460: Kirkegaard, Jørgen B.: Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around the Faroes, together with a description of a new species of Rullierinereis (Nereididae)

in: Sarsia, vol. 83, 1998, pp. 317-328, 8 figures, references

<"Fourteen species of polychaetes from the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae and Nereididae were found in the BIO-FAR material from the area around the Faroes at 20-2420m depth. One species new to science, Rullierinereis faroensis, was obtained ... Six of the other species are new to the Faroes ..." From abstract>

461: Kjær, Iver: Jørgen Bloch - Philologist and Record Scholar

in: Chesnutt, Michael/Larsen, Kaj (ed.): Føroya Kvæði. Corpus Carminum Færoensium a Sv. Grundtvig et J. Bloch comparatum. Volume VII: History . Manuscripts . Indexes. Copenhagen (C.A. Reitzels Forlag) 1996 (= Universitets-Jubilæets Danske Samfunds Skriftserie no. 540), pp. 3-9

<A biographical sketch depicting the life and achievements of J. Bloch (1839-1910)>

462: Kjølbro, Turið: Barbara Puts the Faroes in Focus. The film about the enchanting priest's widow

in: Dimmalætting/Faroese Tourist Board (eds.): News for visitors. Events in the summer '96. Tórshavn n.d. [1996], p. 3, 2 b/w-photographs

<About the new film made by the Danish director Niels Malmros based on the famous novel "Barbara" by Jørgen-Frantz Jacobsen. The photographs show portraits of J.-F. Jacobsen and Niels Malmros>

463: Klitgaard, Anne B.: The fauna associated with outer shelf and upper slope sponges (Porifera, Demospongiae) at the Faroe Islands, northeastern Atlantic

in: Sarsia, vol. 80, Bergen 1995, pp. 1-22, 1 figure, 5 tables, references (pp. 12-16), 2 appendices

<"Eleven sublittoral sponges, ..., all of which are widely distributed in the North Atlantic, were examined for associated fauna. At least 242 epi- and infauna species were found, of which 115 are reported as sponge associates for the first time in the North Atlantic. Sixty species, 19 genera and 1 family are recorded for the first time from the Faroes..." From abstract>

464: Knott, D.: Faroes gear up for exploration

in: Oil & Gas Journal, vol. 96, no. 11 (March 16) 1998, p. 42

<Quoted from Business Periodicals Index, vol. 40, no. 11, July 1998, p. 741>

465: Koch, Palle: The Faroe Islands

Translated from the Danish by Erik Langkjær

in: Bjørnsen, Mette Koefoed/Hansen, Erik (eds.): Facts about Denmark. 19th edition, Copenhagen (Politikens Forlag) 1976, pp. 101-104, 2 figures

<A collection of statistics and facts about the Faroes>

466: Kongshavnar Havn (ed.): Port of Skálafjørður

n.pl. [Runavík], n.y. [1996], unpaginated [20 pp.], colour photographs by Judith Johannesen, Torleif Jo-

hannesen and J.A. Arge, maps

<A brochure introducing the reader to the facilities of the port of Skálafjørður at Runavík. Text in Danish and English>

467: Korst, Mogens: Industrial Life in Denmark, the Faroe Islands and Greenland. A survey of economic development and production

With a preface by Poul Schlüter. English translation by Edward Broadbridge. Copenhagen (The Foundation for International Understanding) 1987, 316 pp., illustrations, maps and tables, bibliography

<Pp. 263-275: The Faroe Islands. An outline of the industrial development and situation of the Faroes. With illustrations, maps and tables. Foreword to chapter on the Faroes by Atli P. Dam>

468: Kotthaus, A./Krefft, G.: Observations on the Distribution of Demersal Fish on the Iceland-Faroe Ridge in Relation to Bottom Temperatures and Depths

in: Tait, J[ohn] B. (ed.): The Iceland-Faroe Ridge International (ICES) "Overflow" Expedition May-June, 1960. An Investigation of Cold, Deep Water Overspill into the Northeastern Atlantic Ocean. Copenhagen (A. F. Høst & Søn) 1967 (= Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer. Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, vol. 157), pp. 238-267, 9 figures, 7 tables

469: Kuijpers, A./Troelstra, S.R./Wisse, M./Heier Nielsen, S./Van Weering, T.C.E.: Norwegian Sea overflow variability and NE Atlantic surface hydrography during the past 150,000 years

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J. Mienert), pp. 75-99, 10 figures, references

<A study of the Faeroe-Shetland margin. Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

470: Kurtzke, John F./Hyllested, Kay: MS in the Faroes: An Update

in: Kuroiwa, Yoshigoro/Kurland, Leonard T. (eds.): Multiple Sclerosis East and West. Proceedings of the Asian Multiple Sclerosis Workshop held September 18-19, 1981, Kyoto and Proceedings of the Satellite Symposium, Multiple Sclerosis, 12th World Congress of Neurology held September 23, 1981, Kyoto. Basel et al. (S. Karger) 1982, pp. 183-194, 7 figures,

3 tables, references
<Cf. bibliography no. 1404>

471: Kurtzke, John F./Hyllested, Kay: MS epidemiology in Faroe Islands

in: Rivista di Neurologia, Roma, vol. 57, 1987, pp. 77-87, 10 figures, 3 tables, references
<From an international symposium on multiple sclerosis. Results of an investigation of the occurrence and nature of MS in the Faroe Islands>

472: Kurtzke, J.F./Hyllested, K./Arbuckle, J.D./Bærentsen, D.J./Jersild, C./Madden, D.L./Olsen, Á./Sever, J.L.: Multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands IV. The lack of a relationship between canine distemper and the epidemics of MS

in: Acta Neurologica Scandinavica, vol. 78, 1988, pp. 484-500, 15 tables, 6 figures, references
<"... Relationship of MS with the appearance of canine distemper (CN) was explored by serologic studies, questionnaires, and veterinarian reports..." From abstract>

473: Kurtzke, J.F./Hyllested, K.: Validity of the epidemics of multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands

in: Neuroepidemiology, Basel, vol. 7, 1988, pp. 190-227
<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

474: Kurtzke, J.F.: Multiple sclerosis: changing times [editorial]

in: Neuroepidemiology, Basel, vol. 10, 1991, pp. 1-8
<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

475: Kurtzke, J.F./Hyllested, K.: Multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands and the lack of protection by exposure in infancy

in: Neuroepidemiology, Basel, vol. 11, 1992, pp. 90-99
<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

476: Kurtzke, J.F./Hyllested, K./Arbuckle, J.D./Brønnum-Hansen, H./Wallin, M.T./Heltberg, A./Jacobsen, H./Olsen, Á./Eriksen, L.S.: Multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands: 7. Results of a case control questionnaire with multiple controls

in: Acta Neurologica Scandinavica, vol. 96, no. 3, 1997, pp. 149-157
<Results of an evaluation of detailed questionnaires taken in 1978 from 23 MS patients and 127 control persons in the Faroe Islands>

L

477: Laier, T./Nytoft, H.P./Jørgensen, O./Isaksen, G. H.: Hydrocarbon traces in the Tertiary Basalts of the Faeroe Islands

in: Marine and Petroleum Geology, vol. 14, 1997, pp. 257-266, illustrations, 5 tables, geological sketch map
<Quoted from Bibliography and Index of Geology, vol. 61, 1997, no. 43487>

478: Langangen, Anders: Some Charales (Chlorophyta, Charophyceae) from the Faroes

in: Cryptogamie, Algologie, tome 17, 1996, pp. 259-263, 4 figures, references
<In connection with Characeae studies in the North-Atlantic ... the author has examined specimens of Charales from the Faroes found in several herbaria in Copenhagen, Stockholm, Lund, and Oslo>

479: Larsen, K.: A redescription of *Protellina ingolfi* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Caprellidae) from the north-eastern Atlantic

in: Journal of the marine biological Association of the UK, vol. 76, 1996, 657-664
<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, p. 111>

480: Larsen, Kim: Caprellidea (Crustacea; Amphipoda) from Faroe Islands Waters, with a Key to the North-Atlantic Species

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 81-90, 3 figures, 3 maps, references
<"During the BIOFAR program, two species of caprellids previously unrecorded from the waters surrounding the Faroe Islands were identified, and the vertical distribution range increased for a number of other species already known." From abstract>

481: Lauer, Klaus: Some comments on the occurrence of multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands

in: Journal of Neurology. Zeitschrift für Neurologie, Berlin/Heidelberg/New York, vol. 233, 1986, pp. 171-173, 3 tables, references
<"Some factors which might be related to the marked increase in multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands in mid-century were studied..." From abstract>

482: Lauer, K.: Multiple sclerosis in relation to industrial and commercial activities in the Faroe Islands

in: Neuroepidemiology, Basel, vol. 7, 1988, pp. 228-233

483: Lauer, K.: Dietary changes in temporal relation to multiple sclerosis in the Faroe Islands: an evaluation of literary sources

in: *Neuroepidemiology*, Basel, vol. 8, 1989, pp. 200-206

484: Laursen, Finn: Small Powers at Sea. Scandinavia and the New International Marine Order

(= Publications on Ocean Development, Volume 20). Dordrecht/Boston/London (Martinus Nijhoff Publishers) 1993

Reviewed in:

- *Nordic Journal of International Law*, vol. 65, 1996, pp. 322-325 (Marja Lehto)

<The Faroes are mentioned on several occasions, e.g. pp. 60-61 "Greenland and the Faroe Islands" (on "The Politics of Security"), pp. 104-108 "The 12-mile fishing-zone" (on "The Politics of Fisheries", with 3 maps of the Faroese fishery-zones of 1955, 1959 and 1964)>

485: Lawford, I.: Musical philately. Faroes

in: *Musical Opinion*, no. 111, August 1988, p. 262, illustrations

<Quoted from "The Music Index 1987-1988">

486: Leith, Brian: Hung Verdict

in: *The Daily Telegraph*, Aug. 3, 1991

487: Leivsson, Tróndur G.: Potential Tree Line in the Faroe Islands

in: Alden, John/Mastrantonio, J. Louise/Ødum, Søren (eds.): *Forest Development in Cold Climates* (= NATO ASI series, A, Life Sciences, vol. 244), New York (Plenum Press) 1993, pp. 463-474, 5 figures, 3 tables, references

<Results of an attempt to assess the exposure levels for afforestation and tree growth in the Faroe Islands by means of a small tatter flag trial in the year 1984>

488: Levinson, David: Ethnic Groups Worldwide. A Ready Reference Guide

Phoenix, Arizona (Oryx Press) 1998

<Pp. 22-24: Denmark; with short reference to the "Faroe Islanders or Faroese" on p. 23>

489: Lewinsky, Jette/Jóhansen, Jóhannes: The vegetation and bryophyte flora of the Faroe Islands

1987, 56 pp., illustrations, maps (= 14th International Botanical Congress, Berlin, 1987; Guide to excursion, no. 33)

<Quoted from The Natural History Museum Library Catalogue (Internet-index)>

490: Liljeblad, Bengt et al.: Report from the cruise with R/V Håkon Mosby to the region north of Faroe Islands June 1986

Göteborg (Göteborgs universitet. Oceanografiska institutionen) 1987 (= Report, no. 14), 23, [7] pp., illustrations

<Quoted from *Føroyskur Bókalisti* 1997, p. 17>

491: Lindholm, S.: Music in the Faroes

in: *Nordic Sounds*, September 1985, p. 12-13, illustrations

<Quoted from "The Music Index 1987-1988">

492: Lindholm, S.: Music in the Faroes

in: *Musical Denmark*, Copenhagen, no. 43, 1990, pp. 2-7, illustrations, map

<Quoted from "The Music Index 1989-1990">

493: Lindquist, Ole: Whaling by Peasant Fishermen in Norway, Orkney, Shetland, the Faeroe Islands, Iceland and Norse Greenland: Mediaeval and Early Modern Whaling Methods and Inshore Legal Régimes

in: Basberg, Bjørn L./Ringstad, Jan Erik/Wexelsen, Einar (eds.): *Whaling and History. Perspectives on the Evolution of the Industry*. Sandefjord (Kommandør Chr. Christensens Hvalfangsmuseum) 1993 (= Publikasjon nr. 29), pp. 17-55, 3 figures, literature and references

<A presentation of some preliminary results from Lindquist's PhD thesis about cetaceans and pinnipeds in the economy and culture of peasant fishermen in the Northeast Atlantic region, ca. 900-1900 AD. Cf. supplement no. 494>

494: Lindquist, Ole: Whales, dolphins and porpoises in the economy and culture of peasant fishermen in Norway, Orkney, Shetland, Faeroe Islands and Iceland, ca 900-1900 AD, and Norse Greenland, ca. 1000-1500 AD

A thesis submitted to the Faculty of Arts, University of St Andrews, Scotland, for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy, November 1984 [unpublished]

Volume 1: Thesis, xvii, pp. 1-496, 13 figures

Volume 2: Appendix (Part 1), v, pp. 497-925

[Volume 2]: Appendix (Part 2), iii, pp. 926-1273, 4 figures

<The hitherto most comprehensive study of Norse whaling history, whaling traditions, whaling culture and whaling techniques from ca. 900 to 1900 AD. Consists of the thesis and a large appendix comprising a great number of documents concerning whaling in Norway, Orkney, Shetland, the Faroes, Iceland and Viking Greenland>

495: Lindsten, J./Bredberg, A./Iselius, L./Lambert, B./Marcusson, J./Söderhäll, S.: Genetic aspects of psoriasis: mode of inheritance and action of PUVA on DNA

in: *Acta Dermato-Venereologica, Supplement 95 (Pediatric Dermatology)*, 1981, pp. 58-63, 4 figures, references

<A study based on Faroese material provided by G. Lomholt>

496: Little, J.L.: Peter Ludwig Panum, 1820-1885, a pioneer in the epidemiology of measles

in: *Canadian Public Health Journal*, October 1931, pp. 509-516, bibliography (on p. 516)

<Quoted from: *The New York Academy of Medicine: Author Catalogue*, vol. 30, 1969, p. 240>

497: Lockwood, W[illiam] B[urley]: The Faroese Whale Names

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 73-84, references

<An etymological study of all whale names to be found in Faroese>

498: Lomholt, Gunnar: Prevalence of Skin Diseases in a Population. A Census Study from the Faroe Islands

in: *Danish Medical Bulletin*, vol. 11, 1964, no. 1, pp. 1-7, 4 figures, 5 tables, references

<Results of a census study performed in the summer of 1948 in the seven north-eastern islands of the Faroe group>

499: Lomholt, G.: Environment and Genetics in Psoriasis

in: *Annals of Clinical Research*, vol. 8, 1976 (= Special Issue on psoriasis), pp. 290-297, 3 figures, references

<In his paper Lomholt also presents the results of his investigations in the Faroe Islands; cf. bibliography nos. 1505-1507>

500: [Long, R.A.]: Danish in the Faeroer - Feroese in Denmark

in: *Europa Ethnica*, vol. 37, 1980, p. 21

<Information about immigration to and out-migration from the Faroe Islands, taken from a letter Dr. H. Kloss received from R.A. Long, Tórshavn, in October 1979>

501: Love, R.M./Robertson, I./Lavéty, J./Smith, G. L.: Some biochemical characteristics of cod (*Gadus morhua* L.) from the Faroe Bank compared with those from other fishing grounds

in: *Comparative Biochemistry and Physiology*, Part

B, vol. 47B, 1974, pp. 149-161, 8 figures, 1 table, references

<"Several chemical criteria of biological condition were measured in cod (*Gadus morhua* L.) caught in spring and autumn on a wide range of fishing grounds..." From abstract>

502: Lundberg, Peter: Comments on "Cold Outflow from the Faroe Bank Channel"

in: *Journal of Physical Oceanography*, vol. 23, 1993, pp. 1285-1291, 6 figures, references

<Referring to Saunders, P.M.: Cold Outflow from the Faroe Bank Channel, in: *Journal of Phys. Oceanogr.*, vol. 20, 1990, pp. 29-43>

503: Lyck, Lise: Lessons to Be Learned on Autonomy and on Human Rights from the Faroese Situation Since 1992

in: *Nordic Journal of International Law*, vol. 64, The Hague/Boston/London 1995, pp. 481-487, 1 table

<A critical assessment of the Faroese-Danish relationship before the background of the bank crisis starting in 1992>

504: Lyck, Lise: The Danish Home Rule Model for the Faroe Islands and Greenland

in: Lyck, Lise/Boyko, V.I. (eds.): *Management, Technology and Human Resources Policy in the Arctic (the North)* (= Proceedings of the NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Management, Technology and Human Resources Policy in the Arctic (the North), Novosibirsk, Russia, June 26 - July 2, 1995). Dordrecht (Kluwer Academic Publishers) 1996, pp. 117-139, 2 appendices, references

<1. Historical Background; 2. The Danish Home Rule Model for the Faroe Islands; 3. The Danish Home Rule Model for Greenland; 4. Characteristics of the Danish Home Rule Model; 5. The Greenland Home Rule of 1979 and the Faroese Home Rule of 1948 Compared. Similarities and Differences; 6. The Faroese Economy; 7. The Greenland Economy; 8. The Danish Home Rule Model and the Faroese and Greenland Economy 7. [recte 9] Conclusion. Appendix I: The Faroe Islands Home Rule Act. Appendix 2: The Greenland Home Rule Act>

505: Lyck, Lise (ed.): Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland

Stockholm (NordREFO) 1996 (= Nordiska Institutet För Regionalpolitisk Forskning 1996:6), 215 pp., illustrations, tables, references

<The first publication "... within a more comprehensive

Nord- REFO project on economic and political opportunities for small Nordic societies/economies with a special constitutional status ... The purpose is to investigate the impact on economic and political development of the different institutional set-up in order to assess the opportunities for self-reliant economic development strategies within the existing constitutional frameworks..." The project is headed by Lise Lyck of the Copenhagen Business School Department of Management, Politics and Philosophy in Denmark. The book contains several papers dealing with the Faroe Islands; cf. supplement nos. 180, 226, 335, 507, 508, 550>

506: Lyck, Lise: The Faroese Abyss - A Tale of Crisis and Polarisation

in: Nord Revy, no. 4, September 1996, pp. 8-12, 2 photographs, references

<A competent and provocative analysis of the economic crisis and the problem-ridden relationship between the Faroes and Denmark in the mid-1990s>

507: Lyck, Lise: The Danish Home Rule Model. Principles, History, and Characteristics

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland. Stockholm 1996 (= NordREFO 1996:6), pp. 122-136, references

<Fundamental Considerations on Home Rule/Autonomy; The Danish Home Rule Model Evaluated in Relation to the Fundamental Considerations of Home Rule; The Pre-World War II History - in Short; World War II and the Period of the Revision of the Danish Constitution in 1953; From 1953 till the 1990s; The Characteristics of the Danish Home Rule Model>

508: Lyck, Lise: The Faroese Home Rule Act as a Framework for the Faroese Economy

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland. Stockholm 1996 (= NordREFO 1996:6), pp. 137-147, references

<Introduction; The Faroese Home Rule Act of 1948; The Faroese Economy; Problems in the Faroese Economy to be Solved; Can the Home Rule Act Continue to Function as a Future Framework for the Faroese Economy?>

509: Lyck, Lise (ed.): The Faroese Economy in a Strategic Perspective

Stockholm (Nordiska Institutet För Regionalpolitisk Forskning) 1997 (= NordREFO 1997:6), 239 pp., illustrations, tables, references

Reviewed in:

- Geografiska Annaler, vol. 80 B, 1998, pp. 127-128 (R: Jørgen Ole Bærenholdt)

<The most comprehensive study of contemporary Faroese economy available in English and the second major study in the NordREFO research project about "The Small Nordic Jurisdictions in a Changing World" headed by Lise Lyck. "The primary objectives of the book are the following: To provide a structural analysis of the Faroese Economy as it exists today; To present the Faroese industries in a way that inspires future discussions; To stimulate the interest of individuals from outside the Faroe Islands and educate them about the region's economic opportunities and cultural aspects; To further stimulate interest for all Faroese individuals; To build a platform for industrial and strategically considerations and possibly for the establishment of an economic political strategy that could enhance economic prosperity on the Faroe Islands" (Quoted from introduction by Lise Lyck). Contains 20 thorough studies concerning different aspects of the contemporary Faroese economy, its strengths, weaknesses, opportunities and threats: Lise Lyck: Facts about the Faroe Islands, pp. 9-12; Lise Lyck: Introduction, pp. 13-20; Kjartan Hoydal: Faroese Fisheries, pp. 21-32; Nils Sørensen: Fish Production and Exports, pp. 33-46; Oli Jacobsen: Fish and Fishery, pp. 47-59; Andrias Reinert: Aquaculture - Fish Farming in the Faroe Islands, pp. 60-77; Runi Hansen: Other Manufacturing Industries, pp. 78-86; Bjarni Olsen: Production of Private Services, pp. 87-93; Thomas Magnussen: Transport, pp. 94-109; Jan Mortensen: Tourism, pp. 110-123; Poul Geert Hansen: School and Education in the Faroe Islands, pp. 124-135; Signar Heinesen/Wilhelm Petersen: Knowledge Infrastructure, pp. 136-153; Malan Johansen: Banking and Financing, pp. 154-163; Kai Lemberg: Mortgage Credits in the Faroe Islands, pp. 164-173; Thomas Dam: The Faroese Exchange Rate System, pp. 174-189; Jerome D. Davis: Towards a Faroese Oil and Gas Regime? Strategic Options, pp. 190-204; Árni Olafsson: Oil - The Potential Contribution of Oil to the Faroese Economy, pp. 205-214; Jógvan Mørkøre: Labour Force in a Dual Strategy, pp. 215-228; Lise Lyck: The Editor's Strategic Considerations on the Faroese Economy, pp. 229-236>

510: Lyck, Lise: Small Nordic Jurisdictions in a Changing World

in: Lindström, Bjarne (ed.): Den regionale utmaningen: Territoriell politik i ett europeiskt Norden. Stockholm (Nordiska Institutet För Regionalpolitisk Forskning) 1997 (= NordREFO 1997:8), pp. 193-203, 7 tables

<Description of the present situation and the central issues to be dealt with in the future years of Iceland, the Faroe Islands, Aaland and Greenland>

511: Lygonis, Constantine: Arterial Pressure in a Faroese Fishing Community

in: Danish Medical Bulletin, vol. 14, no. 4, 1967, pp. 82-83, 2 figures, references

<Investigation of blood pressure of a Faroese community [island of Sandoy] in the years 1965-66>

512: Lygonis, Constantine S.: Heights and Weights of Faroese Children

in: Nutritio et Dieta, Basel et al., vol. 9, 1967, pp. 259-262, 4 figures, 1 table

<"The traditional diet of the villagers in the Faroe Islands seems adequate for the normal growth rate of children. The mean heights and weights are given for healthy Faroese children. The growth pattern of these children appeared similar to that of British and American children in the same age group." From summary>

M

513: Mackay, Brian: Faroese postal labels

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, 100-104, illustrations

<A thorough philatelic study>

514: Mackay, James: "Drift Cards" of the Faroe Islands

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, pp. 125-128, illustrations

<Drift cards were specially-printed postcards encased in plastic envelopes which were used in an oceanographic drift experiment performed by the National Institute of Oceanography at Wormley, Surrey in 1954>

515: Mackay, James: Anthony Trollope in Tórshavn

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 7, November 1997, pp. 149-151, illustrations

<Biographical sketch and extract from Trollope's "How the 'Mastiffs' went to Iceland". Cf. bibliography no. 2208>

516: MacKenzie, J. Lachlan: Ablativelocative transfers and their relevance for the theory of case-grammar

in: Journal of Linguistics, vol. 14, 1978, pp. 129-156, tables, references

<Faroese on pp. 137-141 and 153-154>

517: MacKenzie, K.: Some parasites and diseases of blue whiting, *Micromesistius poutassou* (Risso),

to the north and west of Scotland and at the Faroe Islands

n.pl. [Edinburgh] (Department of Agriculture and Fisheries for Scotland) 1979, 14 pp., illustrations (= Scottish fisheries research report; 17)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK97) (Database; Internet-index)>

518: Mackie, Andrew S.Y./Pleijel, Fredrik: A review of the *Melinna cristata*-species group (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) in the northeastern Atlantic

in: Mitteilungen aus dem Hamburgischen zoologischen Museum und Institut. Ergänzungsband zu Bd. 92, 1995, p. 103-124, 5 figures

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 135>

519: Magaard, L./Krauss, W.: Internal Waves at Diamond Stations during the International Iceland-Faroe Ridge Expedition, May-June 1960

in: Conseil Permanent International pour l'Exploration de la Mer. Rapports et Procès-Verbaux des Réunions, vol. 157, Copenhagen 1967, pp. 173-183, 16 figures, 3 tables

<Quoted from Tait, J.B. (ed.): The Iceland-Faroe Ridge International (ICES) "Overflow" Expedition May-June, 1960 ..., Copenhagen 1967 (cf. bibliography no. 2131)>

520: Magnusson, K./Ekelund, R./Dave, G./Granmo, Å./Forlin, L./Wenneberg, L./Samuelsson, M.-O./Berggren, M./Brorstrom-Lundén, E.: Contamination and correlation with toxicity of sediment samples from the Skagerrak and Kattegat

in: Journal of Sea Research, vol. 35, 1996, pp. 223-234

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 111>

521: Maguire, J.-J.: A review of the assessments of Faroe Plateau cod and of saithe in the Faroes Tórshavn (Fiskirannsóknarstovan) 1995, 34 pp.

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 135>

522: Makris, Jannis/Lange, Knuth/Savostin, Leo/Sedov, Vladimir: A wide-angle reflection profile across the Iceland-Faroe Ridge

in: Croker, P.F./Shannon, P.M. (eds.): The Petroleum Geology of Ireland's Offshore Basins. London (The Geological Society) 1995 (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 93), pp. 459-466, 5 figures, references

<Results of a WARP survey carried out in July 1993>

523: Manicus, A[ugust Henrik]: Measles on the Faroe Islands in the summer of 1846

Translated from the Danish by Joseph Dimont
in: Panum, Peter Ludwig: Observations made during the epidemic of measles on the Faroe Islands in the year 1846. New York (Delta Omega Society) 1940, pp. 91-111, tables

<Translation of Manicus' article "Mæslingerne paa Færøerne i Sommeren 1846" in "Ugeskrift for Læger", R. 2, Bd. VI, No. 13-14, March 6th, 1847>

Biographical note:

August Henrik Manicus, * July 5, 1821 in Tórshavn. Son of Claus Manicus, landskirurg (provincial surgeon) of the Faroes from 1820 to 1828. A. Manicus studied medicine in Kiel and Copenhagen from 1841 to 1846. In 1846 he was sent to the Faroes together with Peter Ludwig Panum to fight the epidemic of measles which had broken out there. From 1848 to 1850 he worked as a military surgeon. Manicus died in Fredericia on Sept. 3, 1850

524: Marnersdóttir, Malan: Faroese women's literature in 1996

in: Nordisk Ministerråd/Nordic Council of Ministers: Nordisk Litteratur 1997/Nordic Literature 1997. Copenhagen 1997, pp. 64-66

525: Martin, J.H.A.: Norwegian Sea intermediate water in the Faroe-Shetland Channel

in: ICES Journal of Marine Science, vol. 50, 1993, no. 2, p. 187

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

526: Maslin, J.: Review/film: Roaming camera catches life on the Faroe Islands

in: New York Times, vol. 140, March 30, 1991, p. 11
<On Katrin Ottarsdóttir's film "Atlantic Rhapsody, Tórshavn 1989. Quoted from Film Literature Index, vol. 19, 1991 (cumulated), p. 19>

527: Mather, Janice G./Christensen, Ole M.: Behavioural aspects of the 'New Zealand flatworm', *Artioposthia triangulata*, in relation to species spread

in: Pedobiologia. Jena, vol. 42, 1998, pp. 520-532, 5 figures, references

<The study also mentions the observations made in the Faroe Islands; cf. supplement no. 142>

528: Mathiassen, B[jørn]/Thomsen, H./Landsfeldt, U.: An evaluation of the accuracy of clinical diagnosis at admission in a population with epidemic meningococcal disease

in: Journal of Internal Medicine, vol. 226, Oxford 1989, pp. 113-116, 1 figure, 1 table, references

<Referring to the epidemic of meningococcal disease in the Faroes in the late 1970s>

529: Mathiassen, Bjørn/Weihe, Pál M./Rasmussen, Jens Møller/Petersen, Thurid V./Isager, Henrik: Meningokokksygdom på Færøerne 1978-1985

in: Ugeskrift for Læger, vol. 152, 1990, pp. 1360-1362, references

<Brief English summary "Meningococcal disease in the Faroe Islands during the period 1978-1985" on pp. 1361-1362. Of the 203 recorded cases of meningococcal disease in the Faroe Islands in the period 1975-1985 132 were examined>

530: McCarra, Kevin: Faeroes earn Brown's respect

in: The Times, June 7, 1995, p. 46a

<A preview of the football match between Scotland and the Faroes of June 7, 1995 with some background information about the Faroe Islands>

531: McCarra, Kevin: McKinlay clears Scotland's route to victory

in: The Times, June 8, 1995, p. 42h

<Match report of the football qualification match of June 7, 1995 in Toftir which the Scottish won 2:0>

532: Megson, J.B.: The evolution of the Rockall Trough and implications for the Faeroe-Shetland Trough

in: Brooks, J./Glennie, K.W. (eds.): Conference on Petroleum Geology of North West Europe (3rd: 1986: London). Petroleum Geology of North West Europe. Vol. 2, London (Graham & Trotman), 1987, pp. 653-665, 13 figures, references

<Results of analysis of approximately 4000 km of gravity, magnetic, and single-channel seismic data collected on cruises in the southern Rockall Trough and to the west of the Porcupine Bank in 1979-80>

533: Merrett, John: From Faeroes to Finisterre. Stories of the sea areas

Illustrated by Vincent New. London (Frederick Muller) 1952, 261 pp.

<Quoted from OPAC97 (Internet index)>

534: Michell, John: At the center of the world: polar symbolism discovered in Celtic, Norse and other ritualized landscapes

London/New York (Thames & Hudson) 1994, 184 pp., 56 maps and illustrations, references
<Also dealing with the Faroe Islands>

535: Mienert, J./Abrantes, F./Auffret, G./Evans, D./Kenyon, N./Kuijpers, A./Sejrup, H.P./Van Weering, T.: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM I): sediment pathways, processes and fluxes - an introduction

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J. Mienert), pp. 3-6, 1 map, references

<Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

536: Mikkelsen, Jonhard: Uniform fragments and fragmented units. Review of Tóroddur Poulsen: Reglur [Rules], Tórshavn 1995

in: Nordisk Ministerråd/Nordic Council of Ministers: Nordisk Litteratur 1996/Nordic Literature 1996. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 61-62

537: Mikkelsen, Jonhard: An awareness of a personal time dimension and a warm green feeling. Review of Malan Poulsen: Ímillum [In Between], Copenhagen 1995

in: Nordisk Ministerråd/Nordic Council of Ministers: Nordisk Litteratur 1996/Nordic Literature 1996. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 86-87

538: Mikkelsen, Jonhard: A thick-skinned softie who scratched his contemporaries. Review of Hanus Andreassen: J.H.O. Djurhuus. Ein bókmentilig ævisøga [J.H.O. Djurhuus, A Literary Biography], Copenhagen 1997

in: Nordisk Ministerråd/Nordic Council of Ministers: Nordisk Litteratur 1998/Nordic Literature 1998. Copenhagen 1998, pp. 48-50

539: Mikkelsen, Jonhard: Something that no one has yet said. Review of Carl Jóhan Jensen: Tímar og rek [Wreckage of Time], Copenhagen 1997

in: Nordisk Ministerråd/Nordic Council of Ministers: Nordisk Litteratur 1998/Nordic Literature 1998. Copenhagen 1998, pp. 67

540: Miller, A.J./Arango, H.G./Robinson, A.R./Leslie, W.G.: Quasigeostrophic Forecasting and Physical Processes of Iceland-Faroe Frontal Variability

in: Journal of Physical Oceanography, vol. 25, 1995,

pt. 1, p. 1265

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

541: Milman, N./Thomsen, H./Mathiassen, B.: Serum ferritin, iron status and plasma ascorbic acid in 40- to 49-year-old males in the Faroe Islands

in: Scandinavian Journal of Clinical & Laboratory Investigation, vol. 50, 1990, pp. 559-564, 1 figure, 4 tables, references

<... The dietary habits are characterized by the consumption of large quantities of fish and whale meat, which are rich in iron. In the absence of systematic studies on iron metabolism in the adult Faroese population the present investigation was initiated to assess iron status in middle-aged Faroese males>

542: Milman, Nils/Graudal, Niels/Nielsen, Lilian Staub/Mathiassen, Bjørn/Tauris, Palle/Lund, Birgit/Kristensen, Jørgen Schøler/Fenger, Kirsten: Family studies of hereditary hemochromatosis in Denmark and the Faroe Islands

in: Human Genetics, Berlin/Heidelberg/New York, vol. 85, 1990, pp. 228-232, 5 figures, 1 table, references

<"Pedigree studies were performed based on one Faroese and four Danish probands with overt idiopathic hemochromatosis..." From abstract>

543: Minnett, P.J.: Comment on "Sea Surface Temperature Variability of the Iceland-Faeroe Front" by Pearn P. Niiler, Steve Piacsek, Lucas Neuberg and Alex Warn-Varnas

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, vol. 98, No. C7, 1993, pp. 12,601-12,603, 1 figure

<Referring to Niiler et al. in Journal of Geophys. Res., vol. 97, 1992, pp. 17,777-17,785>

544: Misund, Ole Arve/Jákupsstovu, Stein Hjalti i: An intership school-counting experiment using sonar in the Norwegian Sea

in: Sarsia. Bergen, vol. 82, 1997, pp. 153-157, 4 figures, 2 tables, references

<Report and results of the first experiment in mapping the geographic distribution of schools of spring-spawning herring in the Norwegian Sea, conducted in June 1995 by vessels from the Faroe Islands, Iceland, Norway and Russia>

545: Mitchell, S.M./Beamish, G.W.J./Wood, M.V./Malacek, S.J./Armentrout, J.A./Damuth, J.E./Olson, H.C.: Paleogene sequence stratigraphic framework of the Faeroe Basin

in: Parker, J.R. (ed.): *Petroleum Geology of North-west Europe: Proceedings of the 4th Conference* [London 1992]. Vol. 2, London (The Geological Society) 1993, pp. 1011-1023, 15 figures, 1 table, references

546: Modern and Traditional - Whaling in the Faroe Islands

in: High North Alliance (ed.): *Marine Hunters. Whaling and Sealing in the North Atlantic*. Reine, Lofoten, 1997, pp. 12-13, illustrations
<Brief outline of pilot whaling in the Faroes and of the reactions provoked by this>

547: Moeller, Peter/Tavner, John: Klaksvík Port Handbook

Ardleigh, Colchester (Land & Marine Publications Ltd.) 1998, 60 pp., illustrations
<Detailed information about the city and harbour of Klaksvík>

548: Mørck, Endre: The distribution of subject properties and the acquisition of subjecthood in the West Scandinavian languages

in: Swan, Toril/Mørck, Endre/Westvik, Olaf Jansen (eds.): *Language change and language structure: older Germanic languages in a comparative perspective*. Berlin/New York (Mouton de Gruyter) 1994 (= *Trends in linguistics. Studies and Monographs*; 73), pp. 159-194, references

<Mørck also deals with Faroese (chapter 5: Faroese, pp. 181-184; p. 159, 184-185, 186, with table 1)>

549: Mørkøre, J: The Faroese fishing industry at the crossroads: Staying outside the EU?

in: Árnason, R./Felt, L. (eds.): *The North Atlantic Fisheries - Successes, Failures and Challenges*. Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island (The Institute of Island Studies) 1995

<Quoted from *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 44, 1996, p. 137>

550: Mørkøre, Jógvan: The Faroese Home Rule Model - Theory and Reality

in: Lyck, Lise (ed.): *Constitutional and Economic Space of the Small Nordic Jurisdictions. The Aaland Islands - The Faroe Islands - Greenland - Iceland*. Stockholm 1996 (= *NordREFO* 1996:6), pp. 162-191, 8 figures, 1 table, references

<A comprehensive study of the history, structure, problems and future chances of Faroese home rule and of the problem-ridden relationship between the Faroes and Denmark esp. in the 1990s>

551: Mørkøre, Jógvan: Transfers and Dependency: The Faroese Experience

in: North. *The Journal of Nordregio*, vol. 10, 1999, no. 2/3, pp. 10-15, figures, b/w photographs

<On the present-day discussion about home rule and independence from Denmark>

552: Moore, Tim: Frost on my moustache

London (Abacus) 1999, 280 pp.

<A voyage in the wake of Lord Dufferin, who in the 2nd half of the 19th century travelled Iceland and Svalbard. On pp. 166-167 there is a brief sketch of a stay in Tórshavn>

553: Moore, Toby: Islanders face hard times

in: *Daily Telegraph*, September 12, 1992. Reprinted in: "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, p. 129

<Subtitle: The featherbedded Faroe Islands are awakening to recession. Toby Moore, Environment Correspondent, reports from Tórshavn>

554: Morgan, R./Murphy, C.: The use of potential fields in the search for potential fields in the Faroe-Shetland area

in: SPE [Society of Petroleum Engineers]. *Reservoir, Evaluation & Engineering*, vol. 1, 1998, pp. 476-484, references

<Quoted from *SCI* 1998, 6 D, col. 5229>

555: Morris, J.: Those places you never forget

in: *New Choices* (: *Living Even Better after 50*), Harlan, Indiana, vol. 37, 1997, pp. 26-27ff. ("continued on later pages of same issue"), illustrations

<Quoted from: *Readers' Guide*, vol. 97, no. 11, 1997>

556: Mortensen, Anker: The sun behind cloud

Translated from the Faroese by Tórður Jóansson

in: Isaksen, Jógvan: *Amariel Norðoy*. Tórshavn (Norðurlandahúsið í Føroyum) 1997, p. 29

<Poem, original title "Sólin aftanfyri skýggj">

557: Mudge, D.C./Rashid, B.: The geology of the Faeroe Basin area

in: Brooks, J./Glennie, K.W. (eds.): *Conference on Petroleum Geology of North West Europe* (3rd: 1986: London). *Petroleum Geology of North West Europe*. Vol. 2, London (Graham & Trotman), 1987, pp. 751-763, 10 figures, references

<"This chapter describes the pre-Eocene geology of the Faeroe Basin area and attempts to interpret its structural development as part of the NW Britain region, which includes the Hebridean basins and the Rockall Trough. The study is

based on detailed mapping of seismic reflection data and the evaluation of 37 released wells drilled during the period 1972-1980." Quoted from introduction>

558: Müller, T.J./Schott, F.A./Siedler, G./Koltermann, K.P.: Observations of overflow on the Iceland Faeroe Ridge

in: "Meteor"-Forschungs-Ergebnisse, Reihe A, no. 15, Berlin-Stuttgart 1974, pp. 49-55, 8 figures, 1 table, references. Deutsche Zusammenfassung, English summary

<Results of measurements of temperature, salinity, light attenuation and currents in a small area south and west of a channel across the Iceland-Faeroe ridge, taken during the international ICES-expedition "Overflow '73" from board R.V. "Meteor"->

559: Munk-Jørgensen, Povl/Mortensen, Preben Bo: The Danish Psychiatric Central Register

in: Danish Medical Bulletin, vol. 44, 1997, pp. 82-84
<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, 103, 1997, no. 134474. Deals also with the Faroes and Greenland>

560: Musgrove, F.W./Mitchener, B.: Analysis of the pre-Tertiary rifting history of the Rockall Trough

in: Petroleum Geoscience, vol. 2, no. 4, 1996, pp. 353-360, sects, sketch map, 15 references

<Quoted from Bibliography and Index of Geology, vol. 61, 1997, no. 13094>

561: Myers, A.A.: New and little known Corophioidea (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) from Faroese and Icelandic Waters

in: Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, vol. 78, 1998, pp. 211-222

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, 105.1998, no. 146700. Among others "... a new species of Aoridae, *Camacho feroensis*, is described...">

562: Myers, Gary J./Davidson, Philip W.: Prenatal Methylmercury Exposure and Children: Neurologic, Developmental and Behavioral Research

in: Environmental Health Perspectives, vol. 106 (suppl. 3), 1998, pp. 841-847, 1 table, references

<A review article about two large controlled longitudinal studies of populations consuming seafood, here comparing the Seychelles and the Faroe Islands>

N

563: Nacini, E.: [Cover] Iceland-Faeroes front

in: International Journal of Remote Sensing, vol. 16, 1995, pp. 789-790, 1 illustration

<Brief explanation of the cover illustration>

564: Nadin, P.A./Kusznir, N.J./Cheadle, M.J.: Early Tertiary Plume Uplift of the North-Sea and Faeroe-Shetland Basins

in: Earth and Planetary Science Letters, vol. 148, no. 1-2, 1997, pp. 109-127

<Quoted from SCI, 4D, 1997, col. 4307>

565: Næs, Martin: The Faroes - in Times of Economic Crisis

in: Bibliotekspressen magasin. Copenhagen, vol. 15, 1997, pp. 414-415

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, p. 140>

566: Nauerby, Tom: No Nation is an Island. Language, Culture, and National Identity in the Faroe Islands

Aarhus (SNAI - North Atlantic Publications. Aarhus University Press) 1996 (= North Atlantic Monographs 3), xii, 237 pp., illustrations, maps, references

Reviewed in:

- American Anthropologist, vol. 99, 1997, pp. 667-668 (Dennis Gaffin)

- Ethnic and Racial Studies, vol. 21, 1998, pp. 796-797 (G. Karlsson)

<A study of the emergence and development of the national movement in the Faroes and of a Faroese national identity and its elements. Chapters: Introduction: The Nature of Nations, pp. 1-26; I: Language and Politics. A Brief Outline of the History of the Faroe Islands, pp. 27-70; II. Faroese: Between Icelandic and Danish. The Faroese Language Debate at the Turn of the Century, pp. 71-96; III. Purism and Public Protest, pp. 97-142; IV: The Pilot Whale Hunt. From National Symbol to International Stigma, pp. 143-170; Epilogue: National Identity in the Global Ecumene, pp. 171-178. Notes/Bibliography/ Index pp. 179-237>

567: Neish, Judith Keser/Ziska, Heri: Imaging of Basalt and Underlying Structures in the Faroese Off-shore Area

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 119-130, 6 figures, references

<On new advances in geophysical data in 1994/95 which can be applied for petroleum exploration in the Faroese region>

568: Newbold Smith, E[dgar]: Down Denmark Strait

Boston/Toronto (Little, Brown and Company) 1980, 209 pp., b/w and colour photographs, maps

<An entertaining account of a yacht voyage from Chesapeake Bay via Newfoundland, Greenland, Iceland, The Faroes, Norway, Svalbard and back made in 1976 on board the yacht "Reindeer". Pp. 93-107, "Off to the Faroes", contain some observations of the Faroes and the Faroese (with a map after p. 94 and 3 b/w-photographs)>

569: Niclasen, Sanna Dahl/Ewertz, Marianne/Carstensen, Bendix/Egholm, Mogens: Cancer mammae på Færøerne 1958-1987

in: Ugeskrift for Læger, vol. 153, 1991, pp. 1939-1941, 2 figures, 1 table (with English subtitles)

<English summary "Breast cancer in the Faroe Islands in the period 1958-1987", p. 1941. A total of 269 cases of breast cancer in the Faroe Islands were examined>

570: Nicolajsen, Árni: The history of the queen scallop fishery of the Faroe-Islands

in: NOAA Technical Report NMFS O (129), 1997, pp. 49-56

<NOAA = United States/National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 104, 1997, no. 19102>

571: Nielsen, Ingolf P[auli] S[ander]: A Review of Faroese Postal History

Translated from the Danish by Marilyn Amedro Gorebridge/Scotland (privately printed) 1996, 34 pp.

<Original title: Løst og fast af Færøernes posthistorie, Argir 1986. The above translation of Nielsen's useful and informative booklet does not contain the numerous illustrations of the original Danish edition, as "... it is intended that it should be used purely in conjunction with the original book...">

572: Nielsen, T./Van Weering, Tj.C.E./Andersen, M.S.: Cenozoic changes in the sedimentary regime on the northeastern Faeroes margin

in: Stoker, M.S./Evans, D./Cramp, A. (eds.): Geological Processes on Continental Margins: Sedimentation, Mass-Wasting and Stability (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 129). London (The Geological Society) 1998, pp. 167-171, 4 figures, 1 table, references

<"An area of the northeastern Faeroes margin has been studied in detail using multichannel, high-resolution, seismic-reflection data ..." From abstract>

573: Nielsen, T./Van Weering, T.C.E: Seismic stratigraphy and sedimentary processes at the Norwegian Sea margin northeast of the Faeroe Islands

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J. Mienert), pp. 141-157, 9 figures, 2 tables, references

<"Sedimentary processes on the continental slope north of the Faeroe Islands during the Cenozoic were studied in detail using high-resolution multichannel reflection seismic data." From abstract. Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

574: Niiler, Pearn P./Piacsek, Steve/Neuberg, Lucas/Warn-Varnas, Alex: Sea Surface Temperature Variability of the Iceland-Faeroe Front

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, vol. 97, 1992, pp. 17,777-17,785

<Cf. comment to this paper by P.J. Minnett, supplement no. 543>

575: Nikolaeva, Natalie G./Krasnov, Yuri V./Barrett, Robert T.: Movements of kittiwakes *Rissa tridactyla* breeding in the southern Barents Sea

in: Fauna Norvegica, Series C, vol. 20, 1997 (1), pp. 9-16

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 105, 1997, no. 39762>

576: Noe-Nygaard, A[rne]: Samples of volcanic rocks from the sea bottom between the Faroes and Iceland

in: Geografiska Annaler, vol. XXXI, Stockholm 1949 [1950], pp. 348-356, 1 table, references

577: Nørrevang, Arne/Brattegard, Torleiv/Josefson, Alf B./Snæli, Jon-Arne/Tendal, Ole S.: List of BIOFAR Stations

in: Sarsia, vol. 79, 1994, pp. 165-180, 1 table, references

<BIOFAR is a Nordic cooperative effort to investigate the marine benthic fauna of the Faroe Islands>

578: Nordic Hydrological Conference 1994, Tórs-havn, Faroe Islands, 2-4 August 1994

Copenhagen (Nordic Association for Hydrology) 1994 (= NHP-rapport; nr. 34), 596 pp., illustrations

579: Norðoy, Amariel/Myhre, Dorte Juul/Fossá-

dal, Helgi/Isaksen, Jógvan/Hestoy, Jón (eds.): Zacharias Heinesen

Tórshavn (Amaldus) 1995, 153 pp., colour and b/w-illustrations

<The first comprehensive study of the work of the Faroese painter Zacharias Heinesen (* Tórshavn, May 19, 1936). Text by Jógvan Isaksen in Faroese, Danish and English. English text on pp. 17-22, translation by Simon Marshall>

580: Northern Lights. More postal connections with the Faroe Islands' lighthouses

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, pp. 62-63, illustrations

<Continuation to supplement no. 306>

581: Nuttall, P.A./Carey, D./Moss, S.R./Green, B. M./Spence, R.P.: Hughes group viruses (Bunyaviridae) from the seabird tick Ixodes (Ceratiixodes) uriae (Acari: Ixodidae)

in: Journal of Medical Entomology, vol. 23, no. 4, 1986, pp. 437-440, references

<"Viruses isolated from *Ixodes uriae* collected in seabird colonies (*Uria aalge* or *Fratercula arctica*) in the United Kingdom, Faroe Islands and Iceland were closely related to Great Saltee virus, a member of the Hughes serogroup (Bunyaviridae) isolated from *Ornithodoros maritimus* from Ireland...". Quoted from abstract in: Review of Applied Entomology (Series B), vol. 76, no. 6, 1988, no. 1801>

O

582: Øllgaard, Hans: The red-leaved Faroese dandelion *Taraxacum rubifolium* Rasmussen

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 85-88, 1 photograph, references

<The specific recognition marks of *Taraxacum rubifolium* are listed. The misleading Latin name must be maintained. The species is lectotypified here. Some notes about the history and present distribution of *T. rubifolium* are given. From abstract>

583: Oey, L.-Y.: Eddy energetics in the Faroe-Shetland Channel; a model resolution study

in: Continental Shelf Research, vol. 17, 1997, pp. 1929-1944

<Quoted from Biography and Index of Geology, vol. 62, no. 7, 1998, no. 29986>

584: Oey, L.-Y.: Subtidal energetics in the Faroe-Shetland Channel: Coarse-grid model experiments

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, - Oceans, vol.

103, No. C6, 1998, pp. 12689-12708, 16 figures, 2 tables, references

<"This paper compares various forcings that contribute to the regional subtidal energetics of the ocean passageway north-west of Scotland, in the Faroe-Shetland Channel (FSC), where inflow of warm and saline North Atlantic water mixes with outflow of cold and less-saline Nordic Sea waters ..." From abstract>

585: Olafsson, Árni: The Faroe Islands - A Parallel Case

in: Rasmussen, Hjalte (ed.): Greenland in the Process of Leaving the European Communities. Report from the Conference organized by the Danish Society for European Studies held on Kollekolle, Copenhagen, on January 14-15, 1983. København (Forlaget Europa) 1983, pp. 56-65

<A detailed investigation of the Faroese reasons for opting out of EEC-membership in 1972>

586: Olafsson, Árni: Relationship between Political and Economic Self-Determination. The Faeroese Case

in: Nordic Journal of International Law, vol. 65, no. 3, The Hague/Boston/London 1995, pp. 465-480

<A detailed study of the problematic relationship between Denmark and the Faroe Islands before the background of the bank scandal>

587: Olafsson, Árni: A Note on the Faroe Islands Home Rule Case

in: Autonomies locales, intégrité territoriale et protection des minorités. Colloque international, Lausanne, 25-27 avril 1996/Local Self-Government, Territorial Integrity and Protection of Minorities. International colloquium, Lausanne, 25-27 April 1996. Zürich (Schulthess Polygraphischer Verlag) 1996, (= Publications de l'Institut suisse de droit comparé, 29), pp. 145-153

<1. Basic about the Faroe Islands; 2. Historic back-ground; 3. Basis Principles of the Faroese Home Rule System; 4. Home Rule and the Danish Constitution; 5. Characteristic Features of the Faroese Home Rule System; 6. Conclusion>

588: Olsen, B./Duffy, D.C./Jaenson, T.G.T./Gylfe, Á./Bonnadahl, J./Bergström, S.: Transhemispheric exchange of Lyme disease spirochetes by seabirds

in: Journal of Clinical Microbiology, vol. 33, 1995, pp. 3270-32774, references

<Including results from seabird colonies in the Faroe Islands>

589: Olsen, Bergur: Changes in Faroese Seabird Populations and Human Impact

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 167-168
<Extended abstract>

590: Olsen, S.F./Hansen, H.S./Jensen, B./Sørensen, T.I.A.: Pregnancy duration and the ratio of long-chain n-3 fatty acids to arachidonic acid in erythrocytes from Faroese women

in: Journal of Internal Medicine, vol. 225, suppl. 731, 1989, pp. 185-189, 2 tables, 2 figures, references
<An investigation into the causes of prolonged duration of pregnancy due to a high maternal intake of long-chain n-3 fatty acids>

591: Olsen, S.F./Hansen, H.S./Jensen, B.: Fish oil versus arachis oil food supplementation in relation to pregnancy duration in rats

in: Prostaglandins, Leukotrienes and Essential Fatty Acids, vol. 40, 1990, pp. 255-260

592: Olsen, S. F./Djurhuus, B./Rasmussen, K./Joensen, H.D./Larsen, S.O./Zoffman, H./Lind, I.: Pharyngeal carriage of *Neisseria meningitidis* and *Neisseria lactamica* in households with infants within areas with high and low incidences of meningococcal disease

in: Epidemiology and Infection, vol. 106, 1991, pp. 445-457, 3 figures, 3 tables, references
<"In a household survey in the Faroe Islands, an isolated community with hyperendemic occurrence of meningococcal disease due to serogroup B 15, 1604 persons were examined for pharyngeal carriage of *Neisseria meningitidis* and *N. lactamica*..." From abstract>

593: Olsen, Sjúrdur F./Sørensen, Jannie Dalby/Secher, Niels J./Hedegaard, Morten/Henriksen, Tine Brink/Hansen, Harald S./Grant, Adrian: Randomised controlled trial of effect of fish-oil supplementation on pregnancy duration

in: The Lancet, vol. 339, 1992, pp. 1003-1007, 5 tables, references
<An investigation into the reasons of high birthweights and prolonged duration of pregnancy in the Faroe Islands>

594: Olsen, S.F./Grandjean, P./Weihe, P./Videro, T.: Frequency of seafood intake in pregnancy as a determinant of birth weight: evidence for a dose dependent relationship

in: Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health, London, vol. 47, 1993, pp. 436-440

595: O'Neil, Wayne A.: Transformational dialectology: Phonology and syntax

in: Verhandlungen des Zweiten Internationalen Dialektologen-Kongresses..., Bd. II (= Zeitschrift für Mundartforschung. Beihefte Neue Folge Heft 4), Wiesbaden 1968, pp. 629-638
<General phonology; problems of phonology from Icelandic and Faroese>

596: O'Neil, Wayne: The Evolution of the Germanic Inflectional Systems. A Study in the Causes of Language Change

in: Orbis, vol. XXVII, 1978, pp. 248-286
<Faroese, Icelandic, Norwegian examples on pp. 277-281>

P

597: Paaskesen, Erik/Banke, Frank: GF 11 Færøerne Varianter Bind I Plate Flaws - Volume I Faroe Islands

Tervuren (DAKA Forlag) 1998, 72 pp., illustrations
Reviewed in:

- "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, p. 238 (Norman Hudson)

<Cover title: Færøerne Varianter 1975-1983. Catalogue of Faroese plate flaws comprising the issues of the years 1975-1983>

598: Palmquist, Jan/Wang, August G.: Schizophrenia in the Faroe Islands

in: Nordic Journal of Psychiatry, vol. 51, 1997, pp. 351-357, 6 tables, 1 figure, references
<"The study describes incidence, clinical, and social outcome for schizophrenics in the Faroe Islands. ... The results indicate an incidence similar to the western world in general, but a more positive social outcome. However, with regard to employment, the outcome is poor, illustrating alienation from the work force." From abstract>

599: Parmentier, Jan: To the Dogger Bank, the Faroes and Iceland. A joint stock fishing company in Nieuport, 1727-1737

in: Holm, Poul/Janzen, Olaf (eds.): Northern Seas Yearbook 1997 (= Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets studierie, nr. 10), Esbjerg (Association for the History of the Northern Seas) 1997, pp. 39-56, 1 illustration, 2 appendices
<"Depending on weather condition and the catch, the hookers stayed three to four months at sea. In contrast to the Dutch, the Nieuport fishermen never called at the Faroes or

Iceland nor had they any intention of establishing commercial relations with those islands." Quoted from p. 45>

600: Parra, M./Puechmaille, C./Dumon, J.C./Delmont, P./Ferragne, A.: Geochemistry of tertiary alterite clay phases on the Iceland-Faeroe Ridge (North east Atlantic) Leg 38, Site 336
in: Chemical Geology. Amsterdam, vol. 54, 1986, pp. 165-176, 10 figures, 2 tables, references

601: Partridge, Roger: Danish naval vessels' name-stamps. HMS Beskytteren
in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 5, November 1996, p. 110, illustrations
<Philatelic study. Cf. supplement no. 312>

602: [Patursson, Sverre]: Føroyar - Færøerne - Faroe - Färöer - Les Iles Féroé. Den naturskønne Øflok i Atlanteren
n.pl. [Tórshavn] (Føroya Ferðamannafelag) n.y. [1933], 20 pp., b/w-photographs, 1 map
<The first travel guide written in the Faroes, with a great number of informative b/w-photographs. Text in Danish, English, German and French>

603: Patursson, Sverre: Bird Life at Kirkjubö, Island of Streymoy, Faroe Islands
in: The Royal Pioneer. Official Journal of the Royal Pioneer Corps and Association, vol. 3, London 1949, pp. 525-535, illustrations
<Ornithological study by the famous Faroese writer and ornithologist>

604: Pennant, Thomas: Arctic zoology
2 volumes and supplement, London (H. Hughs) 1784-87; I. volume 1784; II. volume 1785, Supplement 1787. 2nd edition London 1792 in 3 vols. Reprinted in one volume New York (Arno Press) 1974

<Contains some information about the history and natural history of the Faroes (pp. XL, XXXIX, XLII, XLII) and about calcedonies in the Faroes (on p. 7 of the 1787 supplement)>

605: Pentikäinen, Juha: Niðagrísur in the Faroe Isles
in: Pentikäinen, Juha: The Nordic Dead-Child Tradition. Nordic Dead-Child Beings. A Study in Comparative Religion. Helsinki 1968 (= F[olklore] F[ellows] Communications, vol. LXXXV, 1, No. 202), pp. 221-224
<Cf. bibliography nos. 0031 and 0033>

606: Perry, J.: Czeslaw Slania. His work for the Faroes
in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, pp. 131-135, illustrations
<On the work of the man who produced the engravings for a number of Faroese stamps>

607: Perry, J.A.: S.S. Arcturus. A mail ship on the North Atlantic run
in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 3, December 1991, pp. 64-66, illustrations

608: Petersen, Nikolaj: Danish Security Policy in the Seventies: Continuity or Change?
in: Cooperation and Conflict, vol. 7, 1992, pp. 7-38
<The Faroes on p. 20>

609: Petersen, Óli: Hvør av øðrum liva má. Eins dauði er annars brauð. Den enes død, den andens brød. The Daily Grind. Le malheur des uns fait le bonheur des autres. Des einen Tod, des anderen Brot

Tórshavn (Sosialurin) 1995, 55 pp., 25 b/w cartoons by Óli Petersen
<A collection of cartoons by the famous Faroese cartoonist Óli Petersen (* Klaksvík 1936) concerning the Faroese custom of pilot-whaling and the fierce criticism from animal rights groups it has had to face for a number of years. Óli Petersen, a graphic artist, has been working for the Faroese newspaper "Sosialurin" since 1988. The introduction and the captions to the cartoons are in Faroese, Icelandic (translation: Edvard T. Jónsson), Danish (transl. Dorete Bloch, Lars Tofte Rasmussen), English (transl. Louis Wilson, Birgit Rimmel), French (transl. Luc Sandré, Geneviève Desportes, Birgit Rimmel) and German (transl. Ivar A. Avne, Birgit Rimmel)>

610: Petersen, Steen/Nielsen, Birger: Tórshavn's machine cancel 1984-1992
in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, pp. 174-175

611: Pike, Keith: Faeroes provide tricky test
in: The Times, September 9, 1992, p. 27f
<About the Football World-Cup qualification leg match between Wales and the Faroe Islands of Sept. 9, 1992>

612: Pike, Keith: Treble by Rush equals record
in: The Times, September 10, 1992, p. 29f
<Report of the match of Sept. 9 in Wales which the Welsh

won with 6:0. Cf. also "discussion section" in *The Times*, September 11, 1992, p. 31a: Clive White: Minnows find themselves swamped by a goal deluge>

613: Pike, Keith: Wales in good heart after Faeroe fright

in: *The Times*, June 5, 1993, p. 35

<About the World-Cup qualification return match between Wales and the Faeroe Islands of June 5, 1993>

614: Pike, Keith: Wales move on to brink of finals after 36-year wait

in: *The Times*, June 7, 1993, p. 25a

<Report of the match of June 5 in Tórshavn which Wales won with 3:0>

615: The Pioneer. No. 4, December 1943

Tórshavn (30 Group Pioneer Corps) 1943

<The last issue of "The Pioneer" which deals with the Faeroes. This issue was printed in England as a "commemorative number">

616: Pitkanen, Matti A./Harkonen, Reijo: The Grandchildren of the Vikings

Minneapolis (The Lerner Group) 1995 (= Children of the World Series)

<Quoted from Books in Print 1998-1999, vol. 2, Subject Guide D-H, p. 4689: Faeroe Islands>

617: Player, P.V.: The Faroese Eider

APWS 94/7, 1994, pp. 27-29

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 128>

618: Pochin Mould, Daphne D.C.: The Faeroes: The islands of maybe

in: *U.S. Catholic Digest*, June 1966, pp. 45-50

<General description with emphasis on the churches and sects in the Faeroes>

619: The police in Denmark, in the Faeroe Islands and in Greenland

English translation by Jan Schubert

Edited by the National Commissioner's Office, "E" Department. Copenhagen (National Commissioner of the Danish Police) 1987, 36 pp., photographs, drawings. Further, updated edition 1992

<Original title: Politiet i Danmark, på Færøerne og i Grønland>

620: Poolman, Jan T./Lind, Inga/Jónsdóttir, Kristin/Frøholm, L. Oddvar/Jones, Dennis M./Zanen, H. C.: Meningococcal serotypes and sero-

group B disease in north-west Europa

in: *The Lancet*, vol. II, 1986, pp. 555-558, figures, references

<Faeroe Islands on p. 556 with table "The incidence of meningococcal disease has been very high in recent years, with a peak of 95/100000 in 1981">

621: Porcelli, Karina: The Faeroes: Islands of Austere Beauty

in: *Scandinavian Review*, New York (The American Scandinavian Foundation), Spring/Summer 1996, pp. 51-55

<A travel essay with information about Tórshavn, Klaksvík, Kirkjubøur and Vestmanna>

622: Poulsen, Halgir Winther: North Atlantic Creativity. A comparative description of hydrocarbon regimes in Newfoundland, Greenland and Faeroe Islands

in: Lyck, Lise/Boyko, V.I. (eds.): *Management, Technology and Human Resources Policy in the Arctic (the North)* (= Proceedings of the NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Management, Technology and Human Resources Policy in the Arctic (the North), Novosibirsk, Russia, June 26 - July 2, 1995). Dordrecht (Kluwer Academic Publishers) 1996, pp. 341-353

<"The purpose of this article is to describe three modest players in the game [for control over natural resources] and the solutions they have been able to obtain from their respective metropolitan governments." Quoted from introduction. The Faeroe Islands on pp. 347-351 and passim>

623: Poulsen, Halgir Winther: Faroese Home Rule: some considerations regarding its place in constitutional and international law

in: Alfredsson, Gudmundur/Macalister-Smith, Peter (eds.): *The Living Law of Nations. Essays on refugees, minorities, indigenous people and the human rights of other vulnerable groups in memory of Atle Grahl-Madsen*. Kehl/Strasbourg/Arlington (N.P. Engel Publisher) 1996, pp. 287-300

<"The intention of this article is to present some features of the Faroese arrangement [i.e. Home Rule], the viability of which has been proven for more than forty years." Quoted from introduction>

624: Poulsen, Jóhan Hendrik: Review of Oskar Bandle: Studien zur westnordischen Sprachgeographie. Haustierterminologie im Norwegischen, Isländischen und Färöischen, Kopenhagen 1967

in: *JEGP*, vol. LXVIII, 1969, pp. 124-126

625: Poulsen, Jóhan Hendrik Winther: Hammer-shaimb, Venceslaus Ulricus/Jakobsen, Jakob/Matras, Christian

in: Stammerjohann, Harro (gen. ed.): *Lexicon Grammaticorum. Who's Who in the History of World Linguistics*. Tübingen (Max Niemeyer Verlag) 1996, p. 388, pp. 470-471, pp. 613-614

<Biographical sketches>

626: Poulsen, Jóhan Hendrik W.: Vargur og revur í Føroyum

in: Svenska Landsmål och Svenskt Folkliv. Årg. 118, 1995, Uppsala 1996, pp. 265-269

<English summary "Wolves and foxes in the Faroes" on p. 269>

627: Poulsen, J. Thomas/Møller Jensen, O./Eg-holm, M./Hou-Jensen, K.: Gastric cancer incidence in the Faroe Islands

in: British Journal of Cancer, vol. 50, 1984, pp. 223-225, 2 tables, references

<Short communication covering the period 1965-1981>

628: Poulsen, Tóroddur: Glue

Translated from the Faroese by Tórður Jóansson

in: Isaksen, Jógvan: *Amariel Norðoy. Tórshavn* (Norðurlandahúsið í Føroyum) 1997, p. 65

<Poem, original title "Lím">

629: Powell, David: Bobble hats shipped out as Faeroes shape up

in: The Times, October 12, 1994, p. 44a, 1 b/w-photograph

<Report with background information about Faroese football and the living conditions in the Faroes>

630: Preparation for Oil Exploration. Report of the Hydrocarbon Planning Commission to the Faroese Government

Tórshavn (Oljuráðleggingarnevndin vegna Føroya Landsstyri/The Hydrocarbon Planning Commission for the Faroese Government) 1997 [1998], 524 pp.

<Pt. 1: Summary and recommendations; pt. 2: Basis for a Faroese hydrocarbon development; pt. 3: Proposed hydrocarbon regime; pt. 4: Oil and the Faroese economy; pt. 5: Influences from oil activities; pt. 6: Draft bill on hydrocarbon activities. Appendix: Parliamentary Act Nr. 31 of 16 March 1998 on Hydrocarbon activities>

631: Price, I./Rathey, R.P.: Cretaceous tectonics off mid-Norway: implications for the Rockall and Faeroe-Shetland troughs

in: Journal of the Geological Society, London, vol. 141, 1984, pp. 985-992, 6 figures, references

<"Between 62° and 68° N on the Norwegian continental margin, the hypothesis of a Cretaceous or Permian ocean extending northwards from the Rockall Trough can be tested with data from commercial reflection seismic profiles. Two major Mesozoic basin systems occur ..." From abstract>

R

632: Raaschou, P[eter] E[sch]: Om kulførekomsterne paa Faeroerne

Copenhagen (Gad) 1937, 64 pp., 3 plates (= Ingeniørvidenskabelige Skrifter; B, 17)

<With an English abstract "The coal found on the Faroe Islands". Quoted from Dansk Bogfortegnelse 1935-39 [1941], p. 382>

633: Radzin, Hilda: The Names of Islands in the Old Norse 'Faereyinga saga' and 'Orkneyinga saga'

in: Literary Onomastics Studies, vol. 5, 1978, pp. 56-63

<Quoted from Elizabeth M. Rajec: *The Study of Names in Literature: A Bibliography*, Supplement. München (Saur) 1988, no. 1195>

634: Rafnsson, Sveinbjörn: The Atlantic islands

in: Sawyer, Peter (ed.): *The Oxford Illustrated History of the Vikings*. Oxford (Oxford University Press) 1997, pp. 110-133

<Survey of Viking settlement and society in Iceland, Greenland, Shetland and the Faeroes. Quoted from International Medieval Bibliography, vol. 41, pt. 2, 1997, # 127>

635: Rasmussen, Jóannes/Noe-Nygaard, Arne/Troelsen, J.-C.: Faroe Islands

in: Pruvost, Pierre (ed.): *Lexique stratigraphique international/Congrès Géologique International; Commission de Stratigraphie*. Paris (Centre National de la Recherche Scientifique) 1956. Fasc. 1, b-d, p. 15-17

<Information about lower basalt sequence, coal bearing sequence, tuff-agglomerate sequence, upper basalt sequence, intrusive rocks; map on p. 16, bibliography p. 17>

636: Rasmussen, R[asmus]: The Fisheries on the Faroe Islands

in: Jacobsen, M[ads] A[ndrias]/Nielsen, Poul (ed.): *Føroya Adressubók. Færøernes Adressebog* 1930. Tórshavn 1930, 19 pp., 5 b/w-photographs, 5 tables

<An account of the history and present situation of the fisheries of the Faroe Islands. Published as a separately paginated appendix to Føroya Adressubók 1930>

637: Rasmussen, Sjørður et al.: Álit um stýris- skipanarviðurskifti Føroya: álit frá nevndini, landsstýri setti 1. apríl 1993, at kanna stýris- skipanarviðurskifti Føroya

Tórshavn (Føroya Landsstýri) 1994, 408 S., references

<Text chiefly in Faroese; also in Danish, English, and Swedish. Quoted from Føroyskur Bókalisti 1994, p. 5>

638: Rasmussen, T.L./van Weering, Tj.C.E./Labeyrie, L.: High resolution stratigraphy of the Faeroe-Shetland Channel and its relation to North Atlantic paleoceanography: the last 87 kyr in: Marine Geology, Amsterdam, vol. 131, 1996, pp. 75-88, 5 figures, 2 tables, references

<Results of investigation for stratigraphic and paleoceanographic correlation with Atlantic Ocean and Norwegian Sea records of two piston cores from the Faeroe-Shetland Channel>

639: Rasmussen, Tine L./Thomsen, Erik/Labeyrie, Laurent/van Weering, Tjeerd C.E.: Circulation changes in the Faeroe-Shetland Channel correlating with cold events during the last glacial period (58-10 ka)

in: Geology, vol. 24, 1996, pp. 937-940, 3 figures, references

<Results of a study of the distribution of foraminifera, oxygen isotopes and icerafted detritus (IRD) in a piston core, EN AM93-21, taken at a water depth of 1020 m north of the Faeroe Islands>

640: Rasmussen, T.L./Thomsen, E./van Weering, T. C.E./Labeyrie, L.: Rapid Changes in Surface and Deep-Water Conditions at the Faeroe Margin during the last 58,000 Years

in: Paleoceanography, vol. 11, 1996, no. 6, pp. 757-771

641: Rasmussen, Tine L./van Weering, Tjeerd C. E./Labeyrie, Laurent: Climatic Instability, Ice Sheets and Ocean Dynamics at High Northern Latitudes during the Last Glacial Period (58-10 KA BP)

in: Quaternary Science Review, vol. 16, 1998, pp. 71-80, 5 figures, 1 table, references

<"Oxygen isotope, magnetic susceptibility and foraminiferal distribution data are presented for a high resolution core

(ENAM93-21) located at the northeast Faeroe Margin."

Quoted from abstract>

642: Rasmussen, Tine L./Thomsen, Erik/van Weering, Tjeerd C.E.: Cyclic sedimentation on the Faeroe Drift 53-10 ka BP related to climatic variations

in: Stoker, M.S./Evans, D./Cramp, A. (eds.): Geological Processes on Continental Margins: Sedimentation, Mass-Wasting and Stability (= Geological Society Special Publications No. 129). London (The Geological Society) 1998, pp. 255-267, 5 figures, tables, references

<Results from an 11 m long piston core, ENAM93-21, taken on the Faeroe Drift at a water depth of 1020 m>

643: RCC Pilotage Foundation (ed.): Faeroe, Iceland and Greenland. Cruising Notes

Edited by Oz Robinson from information compiled by Christopher Thornhill and Major W.W. Ker

St Ives/Cambridgeshire (Imray Laurie Norie & Wilson Ltd) 1995, 84 pp., maps. Updated by Supplement No. 1 to May 1996, 12 pp.

<Sailing directory. The Faroes on pp. 7-25>

644: Regenburg: On the epidemic of measles on the Faeroe Islands in 1846

Translated from the Danish by Joseph Dimont

in: Panum, Peter Ludwig: Observations made during the epidemic of measles on the Faeroe Islands in the year 1846. New York (Delta Omega Society) 1940, pp. 85-89

<Translation of Regenburg's article "Om Mæslinge-Epidemien paa Færøerne i 1846" in "Bibliothek for Læger", 2. R., 14, 1846, pp. 444-448. Excerpts of report of the then "Landskirurg" (provincial surgeon) of the Faroes to the Royal College of Health in Copenhagen >

645: Reinert, J.: Deep water resources in Faroese waters to the south, southwest and west of the Faroes - a preliminary account

in: Hopper, A.G. (ed.): Deep-Water Fisheries of the North Atlantic Oceanic Slope. (= NATO ASI Series, E, Applied Sciences, vol. 296) Amsterdam (Kluwer Academic Publishers) 1995, pp. 201-225

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, p. 136>

646: Retterstøl, Nils: Suicide in the Nordic Countries

in: Psychopathology. Basel, vol. 25, 1992, pp. 254-265, 14 figures, 1 table, references

<Suicide in the Faroes p. 262. "Within the Nordic region the Faroe Islands have a very low rate.">

647: Review of C.C. Rafn (ed.): Færeyinga saga, Copenhagen 1832 and 1833

in: The Foreign Quarterly Review, vol. XIII, no. XXVI, London 1834, pp. 453-456

648: Review of Jakob Jakobsen: A Dictionary of the Norn Language, 1928

in: The Modern Languages Review, vol. XXV, 1930, pp. 280-281

649: Rhodes, C.J./Anderson, R.M.: A scaling analysis of measles epidemics in a small population

in: Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society London, Series B, Biological Sciences, vol. 351, 1996, pp. 1679-1688, 6 figures, references

<A detailed analysis of the pattern of measles outbreaks in the Faroe Islands>

650: Rhodes, C.J./Anderson, R.M.: Power laws governing epidemics in isolated populations

in: Nature, vol. 381, London 1996, pp. 600-602, 3 figures

<Letter to Nature concerning measles data from the Faroe Islands and Iceland>

651: Richards, Jeffrey: Politics in small independent communities: conflict or consensus?

in: Journal of Commonwealth and Comparative Politics, vol. 20, July 1982, pp. 155-171

<Contains a case study of the Faroe Islands; quoted from International Political Science Abstracts, vol. 33, 1982/83, no. 33.289>

652: Richardson, K.R./Smallwood, J.R./White, R.S./Snyder, D.B./Maguire, P.K.H.: Crustal structure beneath the Faroe Islands and the Faroe-Iceland Ridge

in: Tectonophysics. Amsterdam, vol. 300, 1998, pp. 159-180, 10 figures, 2 tables, references

<Results of mapping the transition from the continental Faroe block to the thickened ocean crust of the Faroe-Iceland Ridge; interpretation of all available seismic and gravity data>

653: Ridd, M.F.: Petroleum Geology West of the Shetlands

in: Illing, L.V./Hobson, G.D. (eds.): Petroleum Geology of the Continental Shelf of North-West Europe (= Proceedings of the Second Conference on Petroleum Geology ..., 1980), London 1981, pp. 414-425, 10 figures, references

<Dealing with the petroleum geology of the Faeroe Basin>

654: Ritchie, J.D./Hitchen, K.: Early Paleogene off-shore igneous activity to the northwest of the UK and its relationship to the North Atlantic Igneous Province

in: Knox, R.W.O.B./Corfield, R.M./Dunay, R.E. (eds.): Correlation of the Early Paleogene in North-west Europe. London (The Geological Society) 1996 (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 101), pp. 63-78, 3 figures, references

<"Offshore occurrences of Early Tertiary igneous rocks to the northwest of Britain are allocated to seven major categories using criteria such as geographical location, structure, age and genetic relationship." From abstract. Category no. 5 is the "Faeroe-Shetland Intrusive Complex">

655: Roberts, Peter: Have travelcard, will travel
in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 9, November 1998, p. 202-204, illustrations

<Subtitle: Peter Roberts visited the Faroe Islands in July 1998, partly to pursue his interest in the islands' public transport system. He shares his experiences in this report>

656: Robinson, A.R./Arango, H.G./Miller, A.J./Warn-Varnas, A./Poulain, P.M./Leslie, W.G.: Real-Time Operational Forecasting on Shipboard of the Iceland-Faeroe Frontal Variability

in: Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society, vol. 77, February 1996, pp. 243-259, 11 figures, 3 tables, references

<"Real-time operational shipboard forecasts of Iceland-Faeroe frontal variability were executed for the first time with a primitive equation model. High quality, intensive hydrographic surveys during August 1993 were used for initialization, up-dating and validation of the forecasts." From abstract>

657: Rodahl, Kåre/Vokac, Zdenek: Work stress in long-line bank fishing

in: Scandinavian Journal of Work, Environment & Health. Helsinki, vol. 3, 1977, pp. 154-159, 3 figures, 2 tables, references

<"The circulatory strain on three Faroe Islands and two Norwegian fishermen during long-line bank fishing was assessed by the computerized analysis of their heart rates continuously recorded by portable tape recorders..." From abstract>

658: Róin, F./Róin, J.: Inflammatory Bowel Disease of the Faroe Islands, 1981-1988. A Prospective Epidemiologic Study: Primary Report

in: Scandinavian Journal of Gastroenterology, vol.

24, suppl. 170, 1989, pp. 44-46, 2 figures, 1 table, references

<"The frequency of inflammatory bowel disease was estimated prospectively in the period 1981 to November 1988 for the 45.000 inhabitants on the Faroe Islands." From abstract>

659: The Royal Geographical Society of Great Britain: The North Atlantic telegraph via the Færøe Isles, Iceland, and Greenland

London 1861 (= Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of Great Britain. Reports of the Surveying Expedition of 1860 - Miscellaneous Reports, Speeches, and Papers). London (E. Stanford) 1861, 3 volumes, 104, 60, 76 pp., 3 maps, text illustrations

660: Rumph, B./Reaves, C.M./Orange, V.G./Robinson, D.L.: Structuring and transfer zones in the Faeroe Basin in a regional tectonic context
in: Parker, J.R. (ed.): Petroleum Geology of North-west Europe: Proceedings of the 4th Conference [London 1992]. Vol. 2, London (The Geological Society) 1993, pp. 999-1009, 13 figures, references

S

661: Sadler, Jon P./Skidmore, Peter: Introductions, Extinctions or Continuity? Faunal Change in the North Atlantic Islands

in: Butlin, Robin A[lan]/Roberts, Neil (eds.): Ecological Relations in Historical Times: Human Impact and Adaption (= Royal Geographical Society, Special Publication Ser., 32), Oxford et al. (Blackwell) 1995, pp. 206-225, 2 figures, 5 tables, 3 plates, references

<Investigates the situation in Shetland, the Faroes, Iceland, and Greenland>

662: Salmons, Joe: Review of Klaus Christian Küspert: Vokalsysteme im Westnordischen: Isländisch, Färöisch, Westnordwegisch. Prinzipien der Differenzierung, Tübingen 1988

in: Scandinavian Studies, vol. 63, 1991, pp. 250-251

663: Salomonsen, Finn: The Atlantic Alcidae. The Seasonal and Geographical Variation of the Auks Inhabiting the Atlantic Ocean and the Adjacent Waters

Göteborg (Elanders Boktryckeri Aktiebolag) 1944, 138 pp., 24 figures, tables (= Göteborgs Kungl.

Vetenskaps- och Vitterhets-Samhälles Handlingar, Sjätte Följden, Ser. B., Band 3, No 5)

<Deals also with alcidae on the Faroe Islands, e.g. on pp. 10, 20, 48-49, 84ff., 110ff., 115ff.>

664: Sanders-Reed, C.A.: The effects of life history variability on demography. A stage-structured model of long-finned pilot whales

M.Sc. thesis. University of Massachusetts, Boston, 1996, 77 pp.

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, p. 116>

665: Sanderson, Kate: A note on the derivation of Faroese grind

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, pp. 67-72, references
<An etymological study of the word "grind"; the article was adapted from Sanderson's master's thesis "Grindadráp...", 1992, cf. bibliography no. 1991>

666: Sanderson, Kate: Grind - Ambiguity and pressure to conform: Faroese whaling and the anti-whaling protest

in: Freeman, M.M./Kreuter, Y. (eds.): Elephants and Whales - Resources for Whom?, n.pl. (Gordon and Breach Publishers), 1995, pp. 187-201, references
<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, Tórshavn 1996, p. 138. An investigation into the ambiguity of "grindadráp" in a world plagued by an increasingly artificial relationship to nature and into the origin and nature of the "pressure to conform", i.e. the increasingly aggressive campaigns of animal welfare and environmental groups in Europe and North America against pilot-whaling in the Faroes which began in 1985>

667: Sanderson, Kate: Pilot Whaling in the Faroe Islands

in: Dimmalætting/Faroese Tourist Board (eds.): News for visitors. Events in the summer '96. Tórshavn n.d. [1996], pp. 6-7, 1 b/w-photograph

<A brief introduction to the ancient Faroese custom of hunting pilot whales>

668: Saunders, P[eter] M.: Cold Outflow from the Faroe Bank Channel

in: Journal of Physical Oceanography, vol. 20, 1990, pp. 29-43, 16 figures, 6 tables, references

<Results of an investigation of the exchange of water between the Norwegian Sea and the North Atlantic around the Faroe Islands in 1987 and 1988>

669: Saunders, P. M.: CTDO and nutrient data from Charles Darwin Cruise 50 in the Iceland Faeroes region

Wormley, Godalming, Surrey (Institute of Oceanographic Sciences, Deacon Laboratory) 1991, 74 pp. (= Inst. of Oceanogr. Sc. Deacon Lab. report; 282)
<Quoted from DBIopac (VK 97) (Internet-index)>

670: Saunders, P. M.: Reply

in: Journal of Physical Oceanography, vol. 23, 1993, p. 1292, references
<Referring to Lundberg, Peter: Comments on "Cold Outflow from the Faroe Bank Channel", in: J. Phys. Oceanogr., vol. 23, 1993, pp. 1285-1291>

671: Saxegaard, Finn/Baess, Inga/Jantzen, Erik: Characterization of clinical isolates of *Mycobacterium paratuberculosis* by DNA-DNA hybridization and cellular fatty acid analysis

in: Acta Pathologica Microbiologica et Immunologica Scandinavica [APMIS], vol. 96, 1988, pp. 497-502, 3 tables, references
<Including an analysis of DNA-DNA homologies taken from Faroese sheep>

672: Schander, Christoffer: Pyramidellidae (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Heterobranchia) of the Faroe Islands

in: Sarsia, vol. 80, Bergen 1995, pp. 55-65, 1 figure, references

<With appendix 1 on p. 65: Key to the species of the Family Pyramidellidae from the Faroe Islands. A thorough survey of the pyramidellid fauna of the Faroe Islands based on material from BIOFAR, BIOICE, from the Zoological museum in Copenhagen and from the collections of the author>

673: Scharff, Robert Francis: On the Evidences of a former Land-Bridge between Northern Europe and North America

in: Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy, Dublin, vol. 28, 1909, pp. 1-28, 4 figures, references
<Deals also with the Faroes>

674: Schlitholtz, P.: Hydrographic conditions in the Faroe-Shetland Channel in July 1988 and 1989

in: Ocean Challenge. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 18-23
<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

675: Schultz, H.: Hydrographic investigation on the Iceland-Faroe Ridge and in the Faroe Plateau region in September-October 1973

in: Annales Biologiques, vol. 31, 1974 [published 1976], pp. 22-23, 2 figures

676: Scott, D.B.: Czeslaw Slania

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, [vol. 1], no. 2, August 1991, pp. 37-39, illustrations
<On the work of the Czech-Swedish engraver who produced a number of stamp engravings for the Faroese postal administration>

677: Scrutton, Roger A.: The geology, crustal structure and evolution of the Rockall Trough and the Faeroe-Shetland Channel

in: Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh. Section B (Biological Sciences), vol. 88, 1986, pp. 7-26, 12 figures, references

678: Scrutton, R[oger] A.: Review of Morton, A.C./Parson, L.M. (eds.): Early Tertiary Volcanism and the Opening of the NE Atlantic, 1988

in: Nature, vol. 340, July 13, 1989, p. 109
<Cf. bibliography nos. 0057, 0744, 1643, 2138, 2221, 2251>

679: Scudder, Bernard: The Faroes: rising production

in: Seafood International. Croydon/Surrey (Quantum House), June 1999, p. 26
<On salmon farming in the Faroes>

680: Seaton, Ethel: Literary Relations of England and Scandinavia in the Seventeenth Century

Oxford (At the Clarendon Press) 1935, 384 pp.
<On pp. 215-218 there is an account of the translation and importance of Lucas Jacobson Debes' famous study of the Faroe Islands, originally published in 1673, translated into English and published in 1676>

681: Shelton, R.G.J./Turrell, W.R./MacDonald, A./McLaren, I.S./Nicoll, N.T.: Records of post-smolt Atlantic salmon, *Salmo salar* L. in the Faroe-Shetland Channel in June 1996

in: Fisheries Research, Amsterdam, vol. 31, 1997, pp. 159-162
<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 104, 1997, no. 64940>

682: Sherwin, Toby J.: Evidence of a Deep Internal Tide in the Faeroe-Shetland Channel

in: Parker, Bruce B. (ed.): Tidal Hydrodynamics. New York et al. (John Wiley & Sons) 1991, pp. 469-488, 9 figures, 4 tables, references
<Edited for the National Ocean Service, The National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration and The U.S. Department of Commerce, Rockville, Maryland>

683: Sherwin, T.: Tidal oscillations of the termocline in the Faroe-Shetland Channel 1988 and 1989

in: Ocean Challenge. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 24-32

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

684: Sherwin, T.J./Turrell, W.R./Jeans, D.R.G./Dye, S.: Eddies and a mesoscale deflection of the slope current in the Faroe-Shetland Channel

in: Deep-Sea Research, pt. I, vol. 46, 1999, pp. 415-438, 14 figures, 4 tables, references

<Results of an investigation of the mesoscale dynamics of the Scottish side of the Faroe-Shetland Channel using synoptic in situ and remote sensing observations>

685: Sigurðardóttir, Turið/Snædal, Magnús (eds.): Frændafundur 2: fyrirestrar frá føroyskari-íslenskari ráðstevnu í Tórshavn 28.-29. Juni 1995

Tórshavn (Føroya Fróðskaparfelag) 1997 (= Annales Societatis Scientiarum Færoensis; supplementum 24), 216 S., illustrations

<With English summaries>

686: Silvani, L./Aguilar, A./Borrell, A./Desportes, G./Gazo, J.M.: Variation in adrenal gland size and morphology in pilot whales (*Globicephala melas*) from the Faroe Islands

in: European Research on Cetaceans. Proceedings of the 8th Annual Conference of the European Cetacean Society, Montpellier, France, 2-5 March, 1994, pp. 272-274

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 128>

687: Simble, J.: Atlantic jazz (Tórshavn Jazz Folk and Blues Festival)

in: Nordic Sounds, Sept. 1988, pp. 10-11, illustrations

<Quoted from "The Music Index 1987-1988">

688: Simonart, T./Van Vooren, J.P./Herbauts, J./Boelaert, J.R.: High incidence of Kaposi's Sarcoma in Iceland and the Faroe Islands

in: British Journal of Cancer, vol. 79, 1999, p. 373

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 106, 1999, no. 77238>

689: Simonsen, Knud: Heatbudgets and freshwater forcing of the Nordic Seas and the Arctic Ocean

Doctoral thesis from Geophysical Institute, Universi-

ty of Bergen, and Nansen Environmental and Remote Sensing Center, Bergen, Norway, 1996. Summary in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 107-109

690: Simonsen, Malan: Loss and survival in Faroese culture

in: Scandinavian Newsletter. A literary and cultural magazine. Groningen (Scandinavian Translation and Information Bureau), no. 7, 1992/93, pp. 12-13, 1 b/w photograph

<Brief outline of Faroese culture, mainly dealing with dance and literature>

691: Sjaastad, Anders C./Skogan, John Kristen: The Strategic Environment of the North Atlantic and the Perspectives of the Littoral States

in: Bertram, Christoph/Holst, Johan Jørgen (eds.): New strategic factors in the North Atlantic, Oslo (Universitetsforlaget)/Guildford (IPC Science and Technology Press) 1977, pp. 19-29

<Deals also with the Faroe Islands>

692: Skarðhamar, Anne-Kari: "Growing up on the edge of the abyss": Childhood impressions in the poetry of Christian Matras

in: Scandinavica, vol. 35, 1996, pp. 71-104, references

<Detailed literary study>

693: Skarðhamar, Anne-Kari: "Dreymurin um at veva" - Marianna Matras

Tórshavn (Norðurlandahúsið í Føroyum) 1996, 114 pp., illustrations

<A monograph about the work of the Faroese textile artist Marianna Matras (1906-1997). English summary on pp. 109-114>

694: Skinhøj, P./Mathiesen, L.R./Cohn, J.: Persistence of viral hepatitis A and B in an isolated Caucasian population

in: American Journal of Epidemiology, vol. 112, no. 1, pp. 144-148, 1 figure, 4 tables, references

<Results of a study performed in the Faroe Islands>

695: Slóðir

n.pl. [Tórshavn] (Listasavn Føroya) n.y. [1998], n.p. [22 pp.], illustrations

<Catalogue of an exhibition of works by Majken á Grømma, Vigdis Petersen and Guðrið Poulsen in the Faroese Art Museum in 1998. With a text, "Jørð/Earth" by Rákel Helmsdal. Text in Faroese and English, English translation by Nicolína Dahl>

696: Smith, John W.: *Thysanoessa inermis* and *T. longicaudata* (Euphausiidae) as First Intermediate Hosts of *Anisakis* sp. (Nematoda: Ascaridata) in the Northern North Sea, to the North of Scotland and at Faroe

in: Nature, vol. 234, 1971, p. 478, 1 figure, references

697: Sørensen, Nicolina/Schwartz, Marianne: Incidence of cystic fibrosis at the Faroe Islands

in: Advances in Experimental Medicine and Biology, vol. 290, 1991, pp. 403-404, 3 tables, references

<Results of an analysis of 13 known cases of cystic fibrosis in the Faroe Islands in the period 1957-1989>

698: Stamps to look for! "V.L." Perfins

in: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, p. 175

<On the perfin used by p/f Valdemar Lützen in Tórshavn since 1930>

699: Steenstrup, Johannes C.H.R.: The Medieval Popular Ballad

Translated from the Danish by Edward Godfrey Cox with a foreword by David C. Fowler and a bibliographic essay by Karl-Ivar Hildeman. Seattle and London (University of Washington Press) 1968 (= Washington Paperbacks, WP-36) 269 pp.

<With reference to the Faroese ballad tradition on pp. 7, 20-22, 33, 75-76, 87, 162, 266>

700: Stempniewicz, Lech: A dwarf Atlantic Puffin fledgling *Fratercula arctica* from Nólsoy, Faeroe Islands

in: Ornis Svecica, vol. 8, 1998, pp. 83-86, 1 table, references

701: Stephens, Meic: Linguistic Minorities in Western Europe

Llandysul, Wales (Gomer Press), 1976, XXXV, 796 pp. 2nd., unaltered impression 1978

<With an informative chapter on the Faroes and on Faroese>

702: Stoker, M.S./Harland, R./Graham, D.K.: Glacially influenced basin plain sedimentation in the southern Faeroe-Shetland Channel, north-west United Kingdom continental margin

in: Marine Geology, vol. 100, 1991, pp. 185-199, 8 figures, 1 table, references

<Results of analysis of quaternary sediments at the south-west end of the Faeroe-Shetland Channel>

703: Stoklund, Bjarne: Færøhuse til Frilandsmuseet

in: Budstikken. Årbog for Dansk Folkemuseum og Frilandsmuseet. 1962, pp. 31-52, 14 figures

<English summary pp. 61-62: The Faeroe Houses for the Open Air Museum in Sorgenfri" on p. 52>

704: Stoklund, Bjarne: Den færøske hjallur

in: Budstikken. Årbog for Dansk Folkemuseum og Frilandsmuseet. 1963, pp. 32-62, 16 figures

<English summary pp. 61-62: The Faeroe Hjallur. An investigation and description of Faroese drying-sheds>

705: Stoklund, Bjarne: The Faroese house in a Cultural-historical Perspective

in: The same: Det færøske hus i kulturhistorisk belysning. København (C.A. Reitzels Forlag) 1996 (= Færoensia, vol. 14), pp. 164-172

<English summary of the most thorough investigation and description of building traditions in the Faroes to date>

706: St. Paul Woman Is Marooned Since 1914

in: St. Paul Sunday Pioneer Press. St. Paul/Minnesota, March 10, 1918, p. 1, 1 map

<Subtitle: Elizabeth Taylor cannot leave Ostero for u-boats. On the situation of Elizabeth Taylor who was not able to leave the Faroes during the First World War. Cf. supplement no. 722 and bibliography no. 2142>

707: Strauch, F.: Geological History of the Iceland-Faeroe-Ridge and its influence on Pleistocene Glaciations

in: NATO Conf. Ser. IV. "Structure and Development of the Greenland-Scotland-Ridge - New Methods and Concepts"; ed. M.H.P. Bott et al., New York (Plenum Press) 1982

<Quoted from Kay Wohlfeil: Verbreitung, Herkunft und Bedeutung der Psephite des Seegebietes zwischen den Färöer und Island, in: Meteor-Forschungsergebnisse. Reihe C., Berlin/ Stuttgart. C 36, 1982, p. 56>

708: Surman, E.: We Say Good-Bye. Farewell party to Friends in the Faeroes

in: The Pioneer. No. 4, 1943, pp. 50-54

709: Suter, Diana/Harvey, R.G.: A developmental approach to the interpretation of dermatoglyphic data from Papua New Guinea and the Faeroe Islands

in: Annals of Human Biology, vol. 8, 1981, pp. 161-170, 6 tables, 4 figures, references

<The study principally compares finger print ridge counts and pattern types of 1005 Papua New Guineans and 297 Faroe Islanders>

710: Suter, Diana: Regression analysis of digital ridge counts on pattern intensity index: a developmental interpretation

in: *Annals of Human Biology*, vol. 9, 1982, pp. 45-56, 6 tables, 5 figures, references

<Continuation of the analysis started in Suter/Harvey 1981>

711: Svanberg, Ingvar: Field Horsetail (*Equisetum arvense*) as a Food Plant

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 45, 1997, pp. 45-55, references

<On the use of field horsetail as a human nutriment in the Faroes and other nations>

712: Svanberg, Ingvar: The use of rush (*Juncus*) and cotton-grass (*Eriophorum*) as wicks. An ethno-botanical background to a Faroese riddle

in: *Svenska landsmål och svenskt folkliv* 1997. Swedish dialects and folk traditions 1997. Uppsala (Kungl. Gustav Adolfs Akademien), årg. 120 (= H. 323) 1998, pp. 145-157, 1 illustration, references

<Ethnobotanical information concerning a riddle collected by V.U. Hammershamb in 1850>

713: Svanberg, Ingvar: The Use of Wild Plants in the Faroe Islands 1590-1990. A Contribution to Scandinavian Ethnobotany

in: *Svenska Linnésällskapetets Årsskrift*. Yearbook of the Swedish Linnaeus Society. Årgång 1996-1997. Uppsala 1998, pp. 81-130, references

<A thorough analysis of the historic and present-day use of wild plants for food, herbal medicine, dying and other purposes. With an outline of the flora of the Faroes and of the history of Faroese ethnobotany and a large bibliography on the subject>

714: Swann, R.L./Etheridge, B.: Movements of waders to and from the Moray Firth

in: *Ringed & Migration*, vol. 17, 1996, pp. 111-121

<Deals also with Faroese oystercatchers spending the winter in Moray Firth. Quoted from *Biological Abstracts*, 103, 1997, no. 124310>

715: Sweetman, Stuart: The integration of seismic interpretations with gravity and magnetic 2-D modelling; an example from the offshore Faroes area

in: *Leading Edge*, Tulsa/Oklahoma, vol. 16, no. 1,

1997, pp. 15-16, illustrations including sects and geological sketch maps

<Quoted from *Bibliography and Index of Geology*, vol. 61, 1997, no. 34256>

716: Syndergaard, Larry E.: English Translations of the Scandinavian Medieval Ballads. An Analytical Guide and Bibliography

Turku (The Nordic Institute of Folklore) 1995, X, 242 pp., tables (= NIF Publications, 30)

Reviewed in:

- Translation Review, vol. 2, 1996, pp. 4f.

- Scandinavian Studies, vol. 69, 1997, pp. 503-504 (Lanae H. Isaacson)

- Jahrbuch für Volksliedforschung, 42.

Jahrgang, 1997, pp. 185-186 (Olav Solberg)

- Iros, [3. Jahrg.], 1997 [1998], pp. 86-87 (Kaaren Grimstad)

- JEGP, vol. 98, 1999, pp. 287-289

(Sven H. Rossel)

<The Faroes on pp. 151-160 (Translations from the Faroese and Shetland Norm). With detailed bibliographies>

T

717: Taagholt, Jørgen: Greenland and the Faroes
in: Archer, Clive/Scrivener, David: *Northern Waters. Security and Resource Issues*. Beckenham/Kent (Royal Institute of International Affairs) 1986, pp. 174-189

<Mainly pp. 186-189: The Faroes since 1940>

718: Talwani, M./Mutter, J.C./Eldholm, O./Stoffa, P.L.: Comments on paper by Smythe *et al.*, 'Early opening history of the north Atlantic - I. Structure and origin of the Faeroe-Shetland escarpment'

in: *The Geophysical Journal of the Royal Astronomical Society*, vol. 78, 1984, pp. 627-237, 4 figures, references

<Letter to the editor containing reply and criticism referring to Smythe, D. K. *et al.*: Early opening history of the North Atlantic ..., 1983, cf. bibliography no. 2071>

719: Taraldsen, Knut Tarald: Reflexives, pronouns and subject/verb agreement in Icelandic and Faroese

in: *Working papers in Scandinavian syntax*, vol. 54, Lund 1994, pp. 43-58. Reprinted in: Black, James R./Motapanyane, Virginia (eds.): *Microparametric syntax and Dialect Variation* (= Amsterdam studies in

the theory and history of linguistic science. Series IV: Current issues in linguistic theory; 139). Amsterdam/Philadelphia (John Benjamins BV) 1996, pp. 189-211

720: Tavner, John (ed.): Port of Tórshavn Handbook

Ardleigh, Colchester (Land & Marine Publications Ltd.) 1996, 60 pp., illustrations, maps

<Detailed information about the port and the city of Tórshavn>

721: Taylor, D.: Comment on "Trace elements intake in the Faroe Islands. II. Intake of mercury and other elements by consumption of pilot whales (*Globicephalus melaleucus*)" by Andersen, Allan/Julshamn, Kåre/Ringdal, Ole/Mørkøre, Jákup in: The Science of the Total Environment, vol. 65, Amsterdam 1987, pp. 63-68

in: The Science of the Total Environment, vol. 72, Amsterdam 1988, pp. 235-237

<Cf. bibliography no. 0046>

722: Taylor, Elizabeth: The Far Islands and Other Cold Places. Travel Essays of a Victorian Lady

Edited by James Taylor Dunn

St. Paul, Minnesota (Pogo Press) 1997, 305 pp., illustrations

Reviewed in:

- Ramsey County History, Ramsey County Historical Society, St. Paul/Minnesota, vol. 32:2, 1997, p. 27 (Virginia Brainard Kunz)
- Country Messenger. Marine on St. Croix/Minnesota, July 22, 1987 (Bill Hempel)
- Minnesota History Interpreter. Minnesota Historical Society monthly newsletter, St. Paul/Minnesota, August 1997, p. 5
- Library Journal, vol. 122, October 15, 1997, p. 99
- St. Paul Pioneer Press, St. Paul/Minnesota, February 8, 1998 (Sue Rohland)
- BookWomen, St. Paul/Minnesota, Febr./March 1998, pp. 22-23 (Moir Harris)
- Maiden Voyages. San Francisco, vol. 3, no. 1, winter 1998, p. 41

<A collection of well-written, witty and highly informative travel essays by an American lady traveller (1856-1932), who spent over 10 years in the Faroes between the years 1895-1919. Introduction, by James Taylor Dunn; Part I: Canada and Alaska (1888-1892); Part II: Europe for the First Time (1890); Part III: Norway (1893); Part IV: Iceland (1895); Part V: Scotland (mid 1890's); Part VI: The Faroe

Islands (1895-1919); Elizabeth Taylor as a Victorian Lady traveller, by Moira F. Harris; Bibliography. E. Taylor's travel essays about the Faroes belong to the best and most informative travel literature has to offer about these islands; they are still an indispensable source of ethnographic information. The Faroe Islands' section comprises "To the Bird Islands", pp. 128-134, 1 b/w-photograph; "To Mykines in Six-Man Weather", pp. 135-141; "Stormbound on Stóra Dímun", pp. 142-152; "In Puffinland", pp. 153-162; "Fly-Fishing in the Faroes", pp. 163-172; "Whales A-ground! A True Tale From The Faroe Islands", pp. 173-183, 1 b/w-photograph; "My Party", pp. 184-188; "Odd Way to Get a Wife", pp. 189-190; "Weddings and Sheep", p. 191; "The Baptizing of the Baby", pp. 192-200; "Absalom's Wreath", pp. 201-209; "A Day on Nólsoy Island", pp. 210-218; "Folklore from a Faroe Praestegaard", pp. 219-231, 1 b/w-photograph; "Up Viðareiði's Mountain", pp. 232-234, 1 b/w-photograph; "The Valley of the Others", pp. 235-245; "A Night With The Mouse's Brother", pp. 246-256, 1 b/w-photograph; "The Garden of Hans Kristoffer", pp. 257-272, 1 b/w-photograph; "The Northern Isles", p. 273; "Faroe Islands Folklore", pp. 274-276; "Five Years in a Faroe Attic", pp. 277-293, 1 b/w-photograph; "Faroe Foods", pp. 294-295. Cf. bibliography nos. 2142-2155>

723: Taylor, Elizabeth: Odd way to get a wife

in: Maiden Voyage. The Indispensable Guide to Women's Travel. San Francisco, vol. 3, no. 1, winter 1998, p. 40

<Cf. supplement no. 0722>

724: Taylor, Hugh: The Brendan Voyage

in: Dimmalætting/Faroe Tourist Board (eds.): News for visitors. Events in the summer '96. Tórshavn, n.d. [1996], pp. 8-9, 2 b/w-photographs

<A report about the role Kirkjubøur played in the legendary voyage of St Brendan in the 6th century and about Tróndur Patursson of Kirkjubøur. The photos show a portrait of T. Patursson and his wife and a view of Kirkjubøur>

725: Theilen, F./Neben, S./Omlin, A.: Tectonic development and subsidence history of the Iceland Faeroe Ridge and the Aegir Ridge: a reflection seismic presite survey for the OPD-program; project no. 03 R 613

Kiel (Institut für Physik [der Universität Kiel]) o.J. [ca. 1992], 11, 9, 2 pp., illustrations, 5 inserts, 2 supplements

726: Thomas, Rainer: Biological investigations on the blue ling, *Molva dypterygia dypterygia* (Pennant 1784 after O.F. Müller 1776), in the areas of

the Faroe Islands and to the west of the Shetland Islands

in: Archiv für Fischereiwissenschaft. Berlin, vol. 38, 1988, pp. 9-34, 13 figures, 7 tables, references

<Based on Thomas's thesis, Hamburg 1986, considering the results of publications until 1986>

727: Thompson, Elizabeth A./Suter, Diana: Regional migration in the Faroe Islands: inferences from genetic data

in: Annals of Human Biology, vol. 8, 1981, p. 392

<Meeting abstract>

728: Thompson, E.A.: Estimation of migration history from current genetic data: application to the Faroe Islands

in: Boyce, A.J. (ed.): Migration and Mobility. Biosocial Aspects of Human Movement (= Symposia of the Society for the Study of Human Biology, Volume XXIII, London, Philadelphia (Taylor and Francis) 1984, pp. 123-142, 4 tables, references. Meeting abstract published before in: Annals of Human Biology, vol. 9, 1982, pp. 382-383

<Introduction p. 123-124; The Migration Matrix Equations pp. 125-127; Development of a Model pp. 127-130; The Likelihood and Estimation of Parameters pp. 130-133; Analysis of Faroese Migration pp. 133-138; Conclusions pp. 139-140>

729: Thompson, Elizabeth: From History to Genes: From Genes to History

in: Adams, Julian et al. (eds.): Convergent Issues in Genetics and Demography. Based on the conference held at the University of Michigan in Oct. 1988. New York/Oxford (Oxford University Press) 1990, pp. 27-43

<Pp. 38-40: Inter-regional migrations of the Faroese>

730: Tittley, I./Paterson, G.L.J./Lambhead, P.J.D./South, G.R.: Algal provinces in the North Atlantic - do they exist?

in: Garbary, David J./South, G. Robin (eds.): Evolutionary biogeography of the marine algae of the North Atlantic (= Proceedings of the NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Evolutionary Biogeography of the Marine Algae of the North Atlantic held in St. Andrews, N.B., Canada, September 18-22, 1989), Berlin (Springer) 1990, pp. 291-322, 8 figures, references

<Also dealing with algae around the Faroe Islands>

731: Tokmakian, R.T.: CTD and XBT data collected on ERS-1 validation cruise, RRS Charles Darwin cruise 62A, Iceland-Faeroes region

Wormley, Godalming, Surrey (Institute of Oceanographic Sciences, Deacon Laboratory) 1992, 85 pp. (= Inst. of Oceanogr. Sc. Deacon Lab. report; 294)

<Quoted from DBIopac (VK 97) (Internet-index)>

732: Tokmakian, R.: The Iceland-Faroe front: a synergetic study of hydrography and altimetry

in: Journal of Physical Oceanography, vol. 24, no. 11, 1994, pp. 2245-2262

<"Two triangular hydrographic surveys were conducted in the Iceland-Faroes regions with sampling corresponding to the ERS-1 3-day commissioning-phase orbit..." Quoted from Geo-graphical Abstracts: Physical Geography, 1996, no. 96J/ 05313>

733: Trade Directory for Denmark. Dänischer Handelskalender. Annuaire de l'exportation du Danmark. Anuario de la exportación de Dinamarca. Udenrigshandelskalenderen for Danmark: including the Faroe Islands, Greenland and Iceland '84/85

Hellerup (The Information Office of the Danish Foreign Trade) 1984

<Pp. 1038-1083: The Faroe Islands; p. 1038 map of the islands; pp. 1040-1083 list of goods>

734: A Trip to Vestmanna (One of Three)

in: The Pioneer. No. 4, 1943, pp. 24-26, 1 b/w-photo-graph

735: Trondson, Torbjorn: Trawling blue whiting for surimi: A study of catch variations in low seasons

in: Fisheries Research. Amsterdam, vol. 32, 1997, pp. 201-212

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts 105.1998, no. 63974. "The paper consists of a comparative analysis of blue whiting (*Micromesistius poutassou*) catch rates for surimi production in the low summer season in the Faroe Islands' and Norwegian Economic Zones ...">

736: Tucker, Michael: Faroe Islands

in: Turner, Jane (ed.): The Dictionary of Art, vol. 10. London (Macmillan Publishers Ltd.)/New York (Grove's Dictionaries Inc.) 1996, p. 813, references

<Faroese art from the earliest paintings by Dísrikur á Skarvanesi in the mid-19th century up to modern painters and sculptors>

737: Tudjman, Franjo: Nationalism in Contemporary Europe

Boulder/New York (East European Monographs, Boulder. Distributed by Columbia University Press, New York) 1981 (= East European Monographs, No. 76)

<Pp. 87-88, IX. The Faeroes and Greenland on the Road to Independence. Brief account of home rule and political situation in both regions>

738: Turrell, B.: A Century of Hydrographic Observations in the Faroe-Shetland Channel

in: Ocean Challenge. Ed. by the Challenger Society for Marine Science, vol. 6, 1995, pp. 52-57

<Quoted from DBI (Internet index)>

739: Turrell, William R./Slesser, George/Adams, Richard D./Payne, Rodney/Gillibrand, Philip A.: Decadal variability in the composition of Faroe Shetland Channel bottom water

in: Deep-Sea Research. Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers, vol. 46, 1999, pp. 1-25, 14 figures, 4 tables, references

<Results of a survey of two standard sections across the deep water channel separating the Faroese Plateau from the Scottish continental shelf since the start of the 20th century>

740: Tygstrup, Niels/Steig, Bjarni A./Bull, Laura N./Juijn, Jenneke A./Houwen, Roderick H.J.: Recurrent familial intrahepatic cholestasis in the Faeroe Islands - phenotypic heterogeneity but genetic homogeneity

in: Hepatology, vol. 29, 1999, p. 506-508

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol. 106, 1999, no. 91276>

U

741: Urbanczyk, Przemyslaw: Medieval Arctic Norway

Warszawa (Semper) 1992, 287 pp., illustrations, figures, 24 colour plates, maps

<The Faeroes on pp. 31, 51, 67-69, 84 and 110>

742: Urbanczyk, Przemyslaw: Human Response to environmental Change in North Atlantic Insular Situations

in: Bloch/Enckell (eds.): Environmental Change in North Atlantic Islands, Tórshavn 1998, pp. 149-153, references

<"I discuss here those internal/subjective reasons that made impossible an effective adaption to deteriorating environmental conditions ..." From abstract>

743: U.S. Hydrographic Office (ed.): Sailing directions for the north and east coasts of Scotland; Cape Wrath to Fife Ners, and including the Orkneys, Shetland, and Faeroe Islands

3rd edition, Washington 1950, 438 pp., maps

V

744: Vanneste, K./Henriet, J.-P./Posewang, J./Theilen, F.: Seismic stratigraphy of the Bill Bailey and Lousy Bank area: implications for subsidence history

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 125-139, 9 figures, references

<Discussion of "... results of a reconnaissance seismic survey carried out in 1988 in the area around the prominent Bill Bailey and Lousy Banks, located SW of the Faeroe Islands.">

745: Van Weering, Tjeerd C.D./Nielsen, Tøve/Kenyon, Neil H./Akentieva, Katja/Kuijpers, Antoon H.: Large submarine slides on the NE Faeroe continental margin

in: Stoker, M.S./Evans, D./Cramp, A. (eds.): Geological Processes on Continental Margins: Sedimentation, Mass-Wasting and Stability (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 129). London (The Geological Society) 1998, pp. 5-17, 11 figures, references

<Results of analysis of high-resolution seismic profiles of the NE Faeroe margin>

746: Van Weering, T.C.E./Nielsen, T./Kenyon, N. H./Akentieva, K./Kuijpers, A.H.: Sediments and sedimentation at the NE Faeroe continental margin; contourites and large-scale sliding

in: Marine Geology, vol. 152, 1998 (= Special Issue: European North Atlantic Margin (ENAM): Sediment Pathways, Processes and Fluxes, ed. by J. Mienert), pp. 159-176, 12 figures, references

<"High-resolution seismic profiles of the NE Faeroe continental margin show a wedge-shaped sedimentary sequence of up to 2 km thickness on top of lower Tertiary basaltic

basement." From abstract. Special edition of "Marine Geology", devoted to the studies of sedimentary and palaeohydrographic processes on the European North Atlantic Margin during quaternary times>

747: Vennemann [genannt Nierfeld], Theo: Restructuring

in: *Lingua. International Review of General Linguistics*, vol. 33, Amsterdam 1974, pp. 137-156

<In his discussion paper the author also gives an example from Faroese, "heiðir" (heathen, pl.), on pp. 148-150 incl. notes 5 and 6 on pp. 154-155>

748: Verleihung des Ossian-Preises 1981 an die Føroya Fróðskaparfelag, Societas Scientiarum Faeroensis, und Professor Dr. Christian Matras, Tórshavn/ Färöer am 10. Juni 1981 in Tórshavn/Färöer

n.pl. [Hamburg] (Stiftung F.V.S. zu Hamburg) n.y. [1981], 24 S., illustrations and b/w-photographs

<"Presentation of the Ossian Award 1981 to Føroya Fróðskaparfelag, Societas Scientiarum Faeroensis, and to Professor Dr. Christian Matras, Tórshavn/Faroe Islands on June 10, 1981 in Tórshavn/Faroe Islands". Brochure containing laudatos and speeches given on the occasion of the presentation of the Ossian Award [an award presented as an honouring of creative personalities and associations who care for the preservation and the advancement of minor, independent language and culture communities belonging to the European cultural heritage] to C. Matras and Føroya Fróðskaparfelag on June 10, 1981. Pp. 3-5: introduction in German; pp. 7-11 laudatio by Prof. Dr. David Greene, member of the F.V.S. Foundation, in English; pp. 13-15: speech by C. Matras with poem "Moðurmálið" in English; pp. 17-19 English translation of Matras' speech and poem; pp. 19, 22-23: speech by Høgni Debes Joensen, chairman of Føroya Fróðskaparfelag in English>

749: Vestergaard, Niels: Bæredygtig udnyttelse af fornybare ressourcer: Torskefiskeriet ved Færøerne

in: *Nationaløkonomisk Tidsskrift*, vol. 133, 1995, pp. 215-235, 3 figures, 3 tables, references

<"Viable exploitation of renewable resources: Cod fishery in the Faroes". Brief English summary on p. 215>

750: Vesterholt, J./Petersen, J.H.: Lignicolous Aphyllophorales from the Faroe Islands

in: *Windahlia. Göteborgs Svampklubbs årsskrift; mykologisk tidskrift*. Oslo, vol. 20, 1993, pp. 47-54

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, p. 65>

751: Vesterholt, Jan: A Check-list of Fungi recorded from the Faroe Islands

in: *Fróðskaparrit*, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 33-65, 8 colour photographs, references

<Updated check-list comprising 610 species of which 300 have been found as new to the Faroes during expeditions in the years 1988-1994>

752: Vevers, H.G.: The Faeroes Biological Expedition, 1937

in: *Oxford University Exploration Club. Tenth Annual Report 1937-1938*, Oxford 1938, pp. 10-15, 2 b/w-photographies, 1 table

<The expedition, the intention of which was to investigate the status of the Faeroe mouse, to make a census of the gannet colony on Mykines and to collect plant specimens, took place in July/August 1937>

753: Vikner, Sten: Verb movement and expletive subjects in the Germanic languages

New York/Oxford (Oxford University Press) 1995 (= Oxford studies in comparative syntax)>, 294 pp.

<Deals also with Faroese; cf. language index to the book on p. 283>

754: Villiers, H. Montagu: Charms of the Consular Career

London (Hutchinson & Co), n.y. [1925], 258 pp.

Reviewed in:

- TLS, March 26, 1925, p. 228

<On pp. 60-117 there is an eminently readable and detailed account of the Faroe life and scene at the beginning of the 20th century, written by the then British Consul to the Faroes, who resided in Tórshavn from 1900-1905>

Biographical note:

Henry Montagu Villiers, * March 30, 1863. Villiers, a British diplomat, was appointed British Consul to the Faroes in 1900 and resided in Tórshavn from May 1900 to May 1905 and again from November 1914 to August 1915. His detailed reports to the British Government as well as the descriptions given in his memoirs bear witness to his great and unbiased interest in all aspects of Faroese life past and present. Villiers, who also officiated as a British consul in Bogota, Malaga, Stockholm and Esbjerg, retired from diplomatic service in 1919. He died in Montreux, Switzerland, in 1948

755: Vitaliev, Vitali: Faroese Flashes (The Faroe Islands)

in: The same: *Little is the Light. Nostalgic Travels in the Mini-States of Europe*. London (Touchstone Paperbacks) 1996, pp. 187-216. 1st edition 1995

Reviewed in:

- The Observer [Review Section], August 13, 1995, p. 14 (Sally Laird; under the title "Travels with vodka")
- "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle, vol. 2, no. 6, May 1997, p. 135 (Norman Hudson)

<A witty and informative travel essay>

W

756: Waagstein, R./Thirlwall, M.F.: Geochemistry of volcanic rocks dredged from the Faeroe Rockall continental margin

in: Morton, A./White, R./Steinhorsson, S. (eds.): Arthur Holmes European Conference: The Icelandic plume and its influence on the evolution of the NE Atlantic. Reykjavík 1994, programme with abstracts, pp. 1-57

<Quoted from Fróðskaparrit, vol. 43, 1995, p. 129>

757: Waagstein, Regin/Heilmann-Clausen, Claus: Petrography and biostratigraphy of Palaeogene volcanoclastic sediments dredged from the Faeroes shelf

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 179-197, 5 figures, 4 tables, references

<Results of petrographic and biostratigraphic examination of rocks taken from dredge hauls made on the outer shelf and slope east of the Faeroe Islands>

758: Wåhlin, Vagn: Panel Discussion North Atlantic Whales and Whaling: policy, agreement, utilisation, protection

Excerpts [from tape recordings]

in: North Atlantic Studies, vol. 2, nos. 1-2, 1990, pp. 205-213

<With statements and comments by Kjartan Hoydal, Director of Fisheries to the Faroe Islands Home Rule Government>

759: Wåhlin, Vagn/Kristensen, Henning Mosegaard/Lund, Mette Schmidt/Tersbøl, Bjarne: Mellem færøsk og dansk politik. Den parlamentariske Kommission, Fúlábók'en og Adressesagen i perspektiv 1917-1920

Tórshavn og Århus (SNAI - North Atlantic Publica-

tions) 1994, xiv, 256 pp., illustrations, bibliography, English summary (= Nordatlantisk værkserie, bd. 1) <Pp. 251-255 English summary. A thorough study of the political relationship between the Faroes and Denmark in the years 1917-1920>

760: Wåhlin, Vagn/Kristensen, Henning Mosegaard: The Faroese Greenland Fishery. Faroese Fishery Policy towards Denmark and Greenland in the Inter-War Period

in: Holm, Poul/Starkey, David J./Thór, Jón Th. (eds.): The North Atlantic Fisheries, 1100-1976. National Perspectives on a Common Resource. Esbjerg (Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Forlag) 1996, (= Fiskeri- og Søfartsmuseets Studier, 7; Studia Atlantica, 1), pp. 63-88, 3 tables, 1 figure, 1 map, references

<An historical outline covering the years 1924-1939>

761: Wandall, Erik P./Viderø, Torbjørn: Botulisme på Færøerne

in: Ugeskrift for læger, vol. 153, 1991, pp. 833-835, references

<English summary "Botulism in the Faroe Islands" on p. 835. Analysis of four outbreaks of botulism in the Faroes in 1979, 1988 and 1989>

762: Wang, August G[abriell]: Suicidal Behaviour in a Low-incidence population. A Study of the Faeroe Islanders

Tórshavn (Føroya Fróðskaparfelag) 1996, 116 pp., illustrations, tables, bibliography (= Annales Societatis Scientiarum Færoensis, Supplementum XXI). Summary published in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 44, 1996, pp. 133-134

<PhD thesis in medicine. I. Purpose of the Study. II. History of Suicidal Behaviour. III. Theories on Suicidal Behaviour. IV. The Faroe Islands. V. Previous Studies on Suicidal Behaviour in the Faroes. VI. Methods and Material. VII. Validity of the Study on Attempted Suicide. VIII. Attempted Suicide. IX. Follow-up of Suicide Attempters. X. Registration of Suicide. XI. Suicide. XII. Comparison of Attempted Suicide and Suicide. XIII. General Discussion. XIV. Future Perspectives. XV. English Summary. XVI. Dansk resumé. XVII. Føroyskur samandrættur. References>

763: Wang, August G./Vang, Maria/Mors, Ole/Nyegaard, Mette/Kruse, Torben A./Ewald, Henrik: Human Population Genetics in the Faeroe Islands. A research model and a haplotype study on bipolar affective disorder

in: Fróðskaparrit, vol. 46, 1998, pp. 9-16, 3 tables, references

<"Genetic studies concerning psychiatric illnesses have for some years created hope for new insight in mental illness. Isolated populations may offer a new approach. Here, the number of different alleles and mutations may be fewer and therefore more easy to detect. Such models have been developed for patients in the Faroe Islands. The first illness to study has been bipolar disorder, or manic-depressive illness." From abstract>

764: Weber, J.R.: The Structures of the Alpha Ridge, Arctic Ocean and Iceland-Faeroe Ridge, North Atlantic: Comparisons and Implications for the Evolution of the Canada Basin

in: Marine Geology. Amsterdam, vol. 93, 1990, pp. 43-68

<Results of analysis of organic fragments found in a sediment core retrieved from the eastern Alpha Ridge>

765: Weihe, Pál/Grandjean, Philippe/Debes, Fróði/White, Roberta: Health implications for Faroe Islanders of heavy metals and PCBs from pilot whales

in: The Science of the Total Environment, vol. 186, 1996 (= Special Issue. Marine Mammals and the Marine Environment. A Collection of papers presented at the International Conference on Marine Mammals and the Marine Environment, Lerwick, Shetland, 20-21 April 1995. Edited by Kate Sanderson), pp. 141-148, 3 tables, references

<The study reveals a significantly increased concentration of heavy metals (mainly methylmercury) and PCBs in the blood of Faroe Islanders>

766: Weisglas-Kuperus, Nynke: Neurodevelopmental, immunological and endocrinological indices of perinatal exposures to PCBs and dioxins

in: Chemosphere, vol. 37, 1998, pp. 1845-1853

<Quoted from Biological Abstracts, vol.105, 1998, no. 255226>

767: Weissappel, J.B.F./Svavarsson, J.: Benthic amphipods (Crustacea: Malacostraca) in Icelandic waters: diversity in relation to faunal patterns from shallow to intermediate deep Arctic and North Atlantic Oceans

in: Marine Biology: International Journal on Life in Oceans and Coastal Waters, vol. 131, 1998, pp. 133-143, 9 figures, 7 tables, references

<"Patterns in diversity, species replacement and species composition of gammaridean amphipods ... were studied in two areas on different sides of the Greenland-Iceland-Faeroe Ridge..." From abstract>

768: Wermuth, Lene/Joensen, Poul/Bünger, Nick/Jeune, Bernard: High prevalence of Parkinson's disease in the Faroe Islands

in: Neurology, vol. 49, 1997, pp. 426-432, 2 figures, 1 table, references

<A case study of 122 patients in which 102 patients with parkinsonism and 82 with PD were found. The results were compared to those stated in the county of Rogaland, Norway and found to be significantly different in that the age-adjusted prevalence of PD in the Faroes was 183.3 compared to only 110.9 per 100.000 inhabitants in Rogaland>

769: Werner, Otmar: Old Norse in the Faroes (with special reference to palatalization)

in: Ureland, P. Sture/Clarkson, Iain (eds.): Language contact across the North Atlantic. Proceedings of the Working Groups held at University College, Galway (Ireland), August 29 - September 3, 1992 and the University of Göteborg (Sweden), August 16-21, 1993. (= Linguistische Arbeiten 359). Tübingen (Max Niemeyer Verlag) 1996, pp. 35-59, 4 figures, 1 map, references

Reviewed in:

- Nordic Journal of Linguistics, vol. 21, 1998, pp. 99-101 (Kurt Braunmüller)

<A study dealing with the variational splitting up of old Norse before 1200 A.D.>

770: Weyhe, Eivind: Færøske stednavnesamlinger - tilblivelse og tilgængelighed

in: Weyhe, Eivind (ed.): NORNARAPPORTER 52. ÚTGÁVA OGATGONGD. Fyrirlestrar hildnir á tjúgunda [= 20.] NORNAR-symposium í Tórshavn 22.-23. mai 1992. Uppsala 1993, pp. 9-18

<English summary "Faroese name-archives - their formation and their accessibility" on p. 18>

771: Weyhe, Eivind: Færøske fåreflokke

in: NORNARAPPORTER 56. ÖVRIGA NAMN. Handlingar frá NORNAR:S nittonde [= 19.] symposium í Göteborg 4-6 december 1991, Uppsala 1994, pp. 139-155

<English summary "Faroese sheep flocks" on p. 154. An investigation and description of Faroese naming customs for sheep flocks>

772: Will the Faeroes flee the nest?

in: The Economist, vol. 348, Sept. 5th 1998, p. 28, 1 cartoon

<On the independence movement in the Faroes>

773: Williams, Charles A.: Review of Hjalmar Thuren: Folkesangen paa Færøerne, Copenhagen 1908

in: JEPG, vol. IX, 1910, pp. 267-269

774: Wilson, J.B./Desmond, J.M.: Shelf break faunas on the eastern margin of the Rockall Trough and Faeroe-Shetland Channel

in: Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh. Section B (Biological Sciences), vol. 88, 1986, pp. 315-316

<Abstract of poster demonstration>

775: Wold, C.N.: Palaeobathymetric reconstruction on a gridded database: the northern North Atlantic and southern Greenland-Iceland-Norwegian sea

in: Scrutton, R.A./Stoker, M.S./Shimmield, G.B./Tudhope, A.W. (eds.): The Tectonics, Sedimentation and Palaeoceanography of the North Atlantic Region (= Geological Society Special Publication No. 90), London (The Geological Society) 1995, pp. 271-303, 16 figures, 2 tables, references (pp. 298-302)

<On the application and results of two different computer models, one assuming that continental extension and rifting opened the Rockall Trough and the Faeroe-Shetland Channel during the Cretaceous and that the area has subsided ever since. The second model assumes that the Rockall-Faeroe region rifted in the Cretaceous and was uniformly uplifted in the late Palaeocene due to heating of the lithosphere by the mantle plume over the Iceland Hotspot>

776: Wolf, Kirsten: An annotated bibliography of North American doctoral dissertations on Old Norse Icelandic

Ithaca and London (Cornell University Press) 1998 (= Islandica, 50), x, 368 pp.

<Comprises a number of entries concerning the Faroe Islands and Færeyinga saga>

Y

777: Young, G[eorge] V[auhn] C[hichester]: The Hebridean Birlinn, Nyvaig and Lymphad

with a Foreword by Norman MacLeod of Svardal. Peel, Isle of Man (The Mansk Svenska Publishing Co., Ltd.) 1997, 29 pp., illustrations

<"The object of this booklet is to deduce the dimensions of, and to provide certain other information about, the Hebridean galley (which term in this article includes *nyvaigs* and *lymphads*). In order to do so, it has been considered de-

sirable to give, in the first case, a short description of each of the Hebridean vessels and then to compare the Hebridean galleys with their Irish counterparts. The history of the Hebridean craft is traced from their Viking ancestors through the relevant Faroese vessels. It is only after doing so that it is possible to deduce the dimensions of the Hebridean vessels." Of particular interest are pp. 19-22, "The Faroese Seksaringur and Teinaringur" with illustration "Diagram and specifications of Faroese Sekserengad" on pp. 16-17>

Z

778: Zahle, Karen: Nordens Hus - alt under én græstørv. Nordens Hus in Tórshavn

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 114-119, 9 colour and b/w-photographs by Søren Kuhn, plans

779: Zahle, Karen: By- og boligplanlægning i Tórshavn. City and housing planning in Tórshavn

in: Dirckinck-Holmfeld/Møldrup/Amundsen, (eds.): Færøsk Arkitektur. Architecture on the Faroe Islands. Copenhagen 1996, pp. 120-129, 14 colour and b/w-photographs by Søren Kuhn, Carsten Høgh and Karen Zahle, plans

<A survey of modern housing projects in Tórshavn from 1974 onwards. Deals with the projects Konmansmyra, Tórsbyrgi, Berjabrekka, Millum Gilja and Inni á Gøtu>

780: Zelt, Colin A./Barton, Penny J.: Three-dimensional seismic refraction tomography: A comparison of two methods applied to data from the Faeroe Basin

in: Journal of Geophysical Research, vol. 103, no. B4, 1998, pp. 7,187-7,210, 12 figures, 2 tables, 4 plates, references

<"This paper presents a comparison of two tomographic methods for determining three-dimensional (3-D) velocity structure from first-arrival travel time data." From abstract>

781: "238". Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle

Vol. 1, nos. 1-5, and vol. 2, nos. 1 ed. by Marilyn Amedro, Gorebridge, Scotland (privately printed) 1991-1994; Vol. 2, nos. 2ff., ed. by Norman Hudson, Ellesmere Port, South Wirral (privately printed) 1995ff.

<An informative magazine filled with a plethora of articles on philately and other topics as well as book reviews>

**Corrections and additions to the
"Bibliography 1997"**

(Corrections and additions in italics)

0030: Allwood, Martin et al. (eds.): Modern Scandinavian Poetry (1900-1975)

New York (New Directions)/Mullsjö, Sweden (Anglo-American Centre) 1982, 399 pp. 2nd, revised edition, Walnut Creek, California et al. (Eagleye Books International) 1986, 399 pp.

0083: Around the Faroe Islands. A Comprehensive and Concise Visitors' Guide

Seltjarnarnes, Iceland (Nesútgáfan sf.) 1989ff.

<From vol. 11/1999 onwards published by Sp/f. Nesútgávan Føroya, Tórshavn>

0093: Reviewed in:- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 4, April 1992, p. 111**0144: Berggren, Matz: Aquaria experiments on habitat choice of littoral shrimps of the Faroe Islands**in: *Crustaceana. International Journal of Crustacean Research*. Leiden 1993, vol. 65, part 2, pp. 129-143, 12 figures, references**0261: [British Overseas Trade Board] Denmark: the Faroe Islands**

London (DTI), 1989, [14 pp.]

London (DTI), 1990, 20 pp.

London (DTI), 1991, 19 pp.

0411: Danish Dependencies: [Political parties of the] Faroe Islandsin: Day, Alan J. (ed.): *Political Parties of the World*, 3rd edition, Harlow, Essex (Longman) 1988, pp. 137-138. 4th, updated edition, compiled and edited by Alan J. Day, Richard German and John Campbell, London (Cartermill) 1996, pp. 192-194**0476: Dryden, John: Polar time capsule washes up in the Faroes**in: *Geographical Magazine*. London, vol. 65, 1993, p. 43**0574: The Faroe Islands**in: *The Europa [World] Year Book*. 1.1926 - 4. 1929. 5.1959ff. London (Europa Publishing Ltd.)

37th ed., 1996, vol. 1, pp. 1046-1049

38th ed., 1997, vol. 1, pp. 1098-1101

39th ed., 1998, vol. 1, pp. 1151-1154

40th ed., 1999, vol. 1., pp. 1200-1203

0762: Gordon, Seton: In search of northern birds

London (Eyre & Spottiswoode for the Royal Society for the Protection of Birds) 1941, 224 pp.

<To be omitted; no reference to the Faroes!>

0765: Reviewed in:- *Scandinavian Studies*, vol. 68, 1996, pp. 263-265 (Leonid S. Chekin)**0885: Haugen, Einar/Markey, Thomas L.: The Scandinavian languages: Fifty years of linguistic research (1918-1968)**in: Sebeok, Thomas A.: *Current Trends in Linguistics*, vol. 9, *Linguistics in Western Europe*, pt. 2, *The study of Languages. The Hague/Paris* (Mouton) 1972, pp. 1461-1621. Republished as a monograph: *The Hague/Paris* (Mouton) 1972 (= *Janua Linguarum. Studia memoriae Nicolai van Wijk dedicata*, Series Practica, vol. 154), 183 pp.**0886: Reviewed in:**- *Svenska landsmål och svenskt folkliv*, vol. 99, 1976, pp. 69-75; English summary on p. 75 (Lennart Elmevik)**0904: Heinesen, Jens Pauli: To be a writer in the Faroes**in: *Proceedings of the seventh biannual conference of teachers of Scandinavian studies in Great Britain*, 1987, pp. 96-106

<To be omitted; text in Danish!>

1091: Jackson, Anthony: Socioeconomic Change in the Faroesin: Andersen, Raoul (ed.): *North Atlantic Maritime Cultures: Anthropological Essays on Changing Adaptions*. The Hague, Paris and New York (Mouton Publishers) 1979, pp. 31-64, 3 maps, 5 tables, references

<"Faroes society has changed within living memory from a traditional fisherman-farmer and quasi subsistence economy to a modern fishing-based market economy. Yet the old land-tenure patterns based on Norse law and associated customs are still very much a part of their way of life. This paper attempts to explain some of the paradoxes inherent in this transition between two radically different economies and to throw light upon the mechanism of social change." From introduction on p. 31 of above paper>

1098: Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 1, April 1991, p. 5

1105: Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 1, June 1994, pp. 15-17 [Marilyn Amedro]

1237: Johannesen, Malan: Faeroese Children's Literature in the 1970s

in: Phaedrus. An International Annual for the History of Children's and Youth Literature. vol. 12, Madison/New Jersey 1987, pp. 24-27, illustrations

1267: Reviewed in:

- *Canadian Literature*, no. 95, winter 1982, pp. 128-129 (Harry Roe, under the title "Johnston's Faroese")

1268: Reviewed in:

- *Scandinavian Studies*, vol. 69, 1997, pp. 492-495 (Eric Schaad)

1283: Reviewed in:

- *The American-Scandinavian Review*, vol. 63, 1975, pp. 76-78 (Hedin Brønner)

1310: Reviewed in:

- *Speculum*, vol. LIV, 1979, pp. 819-821 (Joseph Harris)

1356: Kneeland, Samuel: Travels in Iceland. An account of its scenery, people and history, with a description of its millennial celebration in August 1874. With notes on the Orkney, Shetland, and Faroe Islands

New York (Burt) 1875, VIII, 326 pp., 1 map, 19 illustrations. Further edition under the title "An American in Iceland", Boston (Lockwood, Brooks, and Company) 1876>

1368: Kompass: skrá yvir ídnað, handil og tænastu á Íslandi, Føroyum og Grönlandi

Reykjavík (Kompass Útgáfan hf) 1988

4th edition 1991/92 [1991]

6th edition 1993/94 [1993]

1469: Reviewed in:

- *Neophilologus*, vol. 43, 1959, pp. 344-345 (A.C. Bouwman)

1504: Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 1, June 1994, p. 17 [Marilyn Amedro]

1620: Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 5, August 1992, p. 138 (Marilyn Amedro)

1639: Morris, William: The Collected Works of William Morris. Vol. VIII: Journals of Travel in Iceland 1871 - 1873

London (Longmans) 1911, 251 pp., 1 map. Further edition under the title "Icelandic Journals by William Morris", with an introduction by James Morris. Fontwell/Sussex (Centaur Press Ltd.) 1969, xxii, 251 pp., 1 map (= Travellers' Classics)

1655: Reviewed in:

- *Jahrbuch für Volksliedforschung*, 39. Jahrg., Berlin 1994, pp. 214-217 (Tom Cheesman)

1773: O'Meara, John J.: The Voyage of Saint Brendan. Journey to the Promised Land

The Navigatio Sancti Brendani Abbatis translated with an introduction by John J. O'Meara. Dublin (The Dolmen Press)/Atlantic Highlands, New Jersey (Humanities Press) 1976, xxi, 70 pp., illustrations (= Dolmen Texts 1). 2nd., unaltered edition Dublin 1978

1798a: Paaskesen, Erik (ed.): GF 10. Færøerne - Frimærker og Stempler. Faroe Islands - Postage Stamps and Postmarks

18. Udgave - 18th Edition. Tervuren/Belgium (DAKA Forlag) 1995, 176 pp., illustrations
19th edition, Tervuren (DAKA Forlag) 1998, 197 pp., illustrations

Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 2, December 1995, pp. 42-43 (Norman Hudson; ref. to 18th edition)
- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 3, May 1996, p. 59 (Norman Hudson; ref. to 18th edition)
- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 8, May 1998, pp. 186-187 (Norman Hudson; ref. to 19th edition)

1805: Panum, Peter Ludwig: Observations made during the epidemic of measles on the Faroe Islands in the year 1846

Translated from the Danish by Ada Sommerville Hatcher. With a biographical memoir by Julius Jacob Petersen (translated from the Danish by Joseph Dimont) and an introduction by James Angus Doull. New York (Delta Omega Society) 1940, xxxvii, 111pp., tables, 1 map, 1 b/w-photograph

<Introduction, pp. xiii-xx; Peter Ludwig Panum, pp. xxi-xxxvii; Observations made during the epidemic of measles on the Faroe Islands in 1846, pp. 1-73; Appendix A, Notes by the Editor and translators, pp. 77-83; Appendix B, On the epidemic of measles on the Faroe Islands in 1846, by Provincial Surgeon Regenburg, pp. 85-89; Appendix C, Measles on the Faroe Islands in the Summer of 1846, by A. Manicus, pp. 91-111. English translation of appendices B and C by Joseph Dimont>

1872: Poulsen, Jóhan Hendrik W.: Some Remarks on Gøtudanskt

in: NOWELE. North-Western European Language Evolution, vol. 21/22, Odense 1993, pp. 111-116. Simultaneously published in: *Twenty-Eight Papers Presented to Hans Bekker-Nielsen On The Occasion Of His Sixtieth Birthday 28 April 1993*, Odense (Odense University Press) 1993, pp. 111-116

1881: Powell, Frederick York: The tale of Thronð of Gate, commonly called Færeyinga saga

London (D. Nutt) 1896, xlv, 83 pp.. (= Northern Library, vol. 2). Facsimile reprint with foreword by Andrew Wawn, Felinfach (Llanerch Publishers) 1995, [4], xlv, 83 pp., 1 map

1882: Reviewed in:

- *The New Statesman and Nation. The Weekend Review*, vol. VII, no. 164 (new series), April 14, 1934, p. 572 (Herbert Palmer)
- *The Quarterly Review*, London, vol. 263, no. 521, July 1934, p. 179

1922: Recht, L[eonold]/Helin, P./Rasmussen, J. O./Jacobsen, J./Lithman, T./Scherstén, B.: Hand handicap and rheumatoid arthritis in a fish-eating society (the Faroe Islands)

in: *Journal of Internal Medicine*, vol. 227, no. 1, Cambridge 1990, pp. 45-55, 2 figures, 5 tables, references

<An analysis of results of a screening in which all inhabitants of the county of Klaksvík between 40 and 74 were examined for RA>

1971: Reviewed in:

- *The Quarterly Review of Biology*, vol. 58, 1983, pp. 121-122 (George C. Williams)

2020: Selmer, Carl: Navigatio Sancti Brendani Abbatis, from early Latin manuscripts. Edited with introduction and notes

Dublin 1959 (= Publications in Mediaeval studies XVI). Facsimile reprint, new impression, Dublin (Four Courts Press) 1989, li, 132 pp.

2050: Skarði, Jóhannes av: Faroese cultivating and peat spades

in: Gailey, Alan/Fenton, Alexander (eds.): *The Spade in Northern and Atlantic Europe*. Belfast (Ulster Folk Museum/Queen's University of Belfast) 1970, pp. 67-73, 5 figures, plates 9-14

2124: Swaney, Deanna: The Faroe Islands

3rd edition 1998, *Faroe Islands chapter by Graeme Cornwallis*, pp. 524-618, maps, illustrations

Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, [vol. 1], no. 2, August 1991, p. 35 (S. Denholm; ref. to 1st edition)

2304: Reviewed in:

- *Folklore*, vol. 93, 1982, p. 238 (Jacqueline Simpson)

2363: Reviewed in:

- *Ibis*, vol. 113, 1971, p. 384

2407: Wylie, Jonathan: The sense of time, the social construction of reality, and the foundations of nationhood in Dominica and the Faroe Islands

in: *Comparative Studies in Society and History*. An International Quarterly, vol. 24, no. 3, Cambridge/U.S.A. 1982, pp. 438-466. Republished in: Hughes, Diane Owen/Trautmann, Thomas R.: *Time: histories and ethnologies*. Ann Arbor/Michigan (The University of Michigan Press) 1995, pp. 31-70

2420: Reviewed in:

- *Northern Studies*, vol. 20, 1983, pp. 105-106 (Anthony Jackson)

2421: Reviewed in:

- "238". *Journal of the Faroe Islands Study Circle*, vol. 2, no. 10, May 1999, p. 239 (John Austin)

Manuscript finished: September 22, 1999

Subject index

A

- administration 637
aeolian deposits 144
agriculture 297, 303, 448
(see also: infield-outfield systems; sheep-breeding)
air navigation services 011, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430
air travel 048
airports see: Vagar airport
alcoholism 400
algae 100, 143, 186, 215, 460, 730
animal names 626, 771
(see also: whale names)
anthropological studies 268, 269, 488, 616
aquaculture 006, 509, 679
archaeology 034, 049, 327
architects, Faroese 051
architecture, Faroese 198, 199, 209, 377, 411, 417, 703, 704, 705, 778, 779
(see also: architects; church buildings; Tinganes)
Arge, Thomas 403
art, Faroese 295, 357, 695, 736
(see also: Arge, Thomas; Heinesen, Zacharias; Kamban, Janus; Matras, Marianna; Norðoy, Amariel; Reyni, Ingálvur av; Neyst, Ólívur við)
Atlantic Rhapsody (Film by Katrin Ottarsdóttir) 453, 536
atlases 297
- reviews of ... 383
auks 663
autonomy 503

B

- ballads, Faroese see: folksongs
bank crisis 064, 506, 586
banking 509
Barbara (film by Niels) 462

Malmros)

- basalts, Faroese 273, 459, 477, 567
Baugh, Thomas 130
benthic shrimps 073, 074
bibliographies 248
BIOFAR project 577
biogeography, Faroese 145
biological research 752
biota, Faroese 124
Bloch, Jørgen 461
blood pressure 511
boatbuilding, Faroese 140, 777
bottlenose whales 093
botulism 761
breast cancer 569
Brendan voyage 055, 147, 724,
British forces in the 116, 258, 615, 708
Faroes
Brynhild (Faroese táttur) 041
bryology 056, 489
business law, Faroese 332

C

- child health 007, 168, 282, 284, 285, 396, 512
(see also: pregnancy)
chlorophyta 478
church buildings 291, 292
climate 297
climatic change 087, 421
coal 632
collembola 241
consular service, British, in the Faroes 754
Crohn's Disease 076
crustacea 071, 113, 114, 219, 479, 480, 561, 767
(see also: benthic shrimps)
cuisine, Faroese 185
culture, Faroese 232, 375, 566, 690, 697
cystic fibrosis

D

- Debes, Lucas Jacobson 680
demography 297, 447
(see also: migration)
dentistry 002
dietary habits 711, 712
diseases see: health condi-

- disseminated sclerosis 250
drinking habits 400
- E**
- economy 010, 011, 053, 063, 297, 399, 438, 447, 467, 553, 565, 691, 733
(see also: bank crisis; seafood exports)
- education 509
- eider duck 617
- entomology 085, 204, 276
(see also: hoverflies; palaeoentomology)
- environmental pollution 012, 035, 053, 134, 135, 136, 137, 148, 178, 181, 182, 246, 251, 260, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 520, 765, 766
(see also: child health; pilot whales)
- environmental radio-activity 003
- environmental research 053, 097, 200, 345, 742
(see also: environmental pollution)
- epidermolysis bullosa dystrophica 414
- etymology 289
- European Union, Faroese relations with 226, 585
- exchange rate system 509
- F**
- Færeyinga saga 184, 280, 337, 633, 647, 776
- Faroe Bank Area 105
- Faroe Bank Channel 107, 359, 502, 668, 670
- Faroe Basin 545, 557, 660, 780
- Faroe Plateau 675
- Faroe Plateau basalts 077, 456
- Faroe-Rockall Area 039, 040, 101
- Faroe-Rockall Plateau 102, 103, 106
- Faroe-Shetland Basin 129, 211, 449, 450, 564
- Faroe-Shetland Channel 008, 015, 090, 122,
- 127, 183, 210, 525, 583, 584, 638, 639, 674, 677, 682, 683, 684, 702, 738, 739, 774
- Faroe-Shetland Escarpment 718
- Faroe-Shetland Trough 532, 631
- Faroese-British relations 188, 754
(see also: British forces)
- Faroese-Danish language relations 305
- Faroese-Danish relations 083, 335, 336, 356, 510, 759
(see also: autonomy; bank crisis, home rule; independence movement)
- Faroese-Icelandic relations 685
- Faroese-Norwegian relations 191, 741
- fauna, Faroese 582, 661
- ferries, Faroese 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 388
- field post offices, British, in the Faroes 169
- film, Faroese see: Atlantic Rhapsody
- financing 509
- fisheries 053, 238, 371, 416, 468, 509, 599, 636, 760
(see also: queen scallop fishery; trawling)
- fisheries management 325, 749
- fishes 075, 153, 157, 254, 328, 410, 425, 501, 517, 521, 544, 681, 726, 735
- fishing industry 549
(see also: aquaculture; fisheries management; seafood exports)
- fishing limits 484
- fishing smacks 320
- fleet, Faroese 158, 159
- Føroya Fróðskaparfelag 748

- | | | | |
|----------------------------------|---|--|--|
| folk culture | 009, 043, 044, 417, 418, 534 | | |
| folk customs | 711, 712, 713 | | |
| folk literature | 018, 033 | | |
| folksongs, Faroese | 270, 304, 409, 699, 716 | | |
| - reviews of works about ... | 773 | | |
| food customs | 080 | | |
| football, Faroese | 277, 530, 531, 611, 612, 613, 614, 629 | | |
| foraminifera | 138 | | |
| Fuglafjørður, Eysturoy | 297 | | |
| Funningur, Eysturoy | 297 | | |
| Fylking, Faroese trade union | 179 | | |
| G | | | |
| Gásadalur, Vágar | 297 | | |
| gastric cancer | 627 | | |
| genetic research | 050, 225, 338, 340, 405, 709, 710, 727, 728, 729, 763 | | |
| geography | 023, 061, 297 | | |
| geology | 068, 187, 207, 297, 393, 635, (see also: aeolian deposits; basalts; coal; Giesecke, Charles Lewis, glaciation; marine geology; oil and gas exploration; oceanography; petroleum geology; radio-carbon dating) | | |
| Giesecke, Charles Lewis | 420 | | |
| glaciation | 084, 641 (see also: moraine systems) | | |
| glycogenosis | 156 | | |
| grammar | 065, 516 | | |
| H | | | |
| Hammershaimb, Venceslaus Ulricus | 625 | | |
| health conditions | see: blood pressure; botulism; breast cancer; Crohn's Disease; cystic fibrosis; disseminated sclerosis, epidermolysis; gas- | | |
| | tric cancer; glycogenosis; hemachromatosis, hepatitis; inflammatory bowel disease; Kaposi's sarcoma; measles; medical statistics; meningococcal disease; Minamata disease; morbus disci ...; multiple sclerosis; neurology; panic disorder; Parkinson's disease; psittacosis; psoriasis; psychiatry; schizophrenia; skin diseases; ulcerative colitis; work stress) | | |
| | health services, Faroese | 334 | |
| | Heinesen, William | 024, 432, 434, 437 | |
| | Heinesen, Zacharias | 579 | |
| | helminths | 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 696 | |
| | hemachromatosis | 542 | |
| | hepatitis | 694, 740 | |
| | herbal medicine | 713 | |
| | history | 004, 023 | |
| | home rule | 180, 504, 505, 507, 508, 550, 551, 587, 623 | |
| | Hov, Suðuroy | 070 | |
| | hoverflies | 407 | |
| | human settlement, results of | 035 | |
| | Hvalbøur, Suðuroy | 297 | |
| | Hvannasund, Viðoy | 297 | |
| | hydrography | 231, 578 | |
| I | | | |
| | Iceland-Faroe Ridge | 150, 262, 322, 359, 370, 439, 468, 519, 522, 558, 600, 652, 675, 707, 725, 764 | |
| | Iceland-Faroes Front | 015, 016, 017, 045, 046, 132, 222, 257, 293, 541, 543, 563, 574, 656, 732 | |
| | ichtiology | see: fishes | |
| | identity, Faroese | 044, 566 | |
| | independence movement | 441, 551, 772 | |

- | | | | |
|---|--|-----------------------------------|---|
| infield-outfield systems | 146 | language acquisition | 431 |
| inflammatory bowel disease | 658 | legendary islands of the Atlantic | 059 |
| inflectional system | 596 | lepidoptera | 089, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446 |
| inshore sediments | 109 | lighthouses | 306, 580 |
| International Whaling Commission | 330 | literature, Faroese | 296, 346, 433, 436 (see also: Hammer-shaimb, Venceslaus Ulricus; Heinesen, William; Jacobsen, Jørgen-Frantz; Jakobsen, Jakob; Matras, Christian; novels, Faroese; poems, Faroese; short stories, Faroese; women's literature) |
| Island of Sheep, The (Novel by John Buchan) | 280 | | 221, 436, 538 |
| J | | | |
| Jacobsen, Jørgen-Frantz | 401 | - reviews of works about ... | |
| Jakobsen, Jakob | 625 | loanwords, English, in Faroese | 412 |
| Joensen, Eliesser | 321 | Løbner, Emilius | 299 |
| Joensen, Hans Kristoffer | 013, 914 | Lutheran church | 424 |
| K | | | |
| Kamban, Janus | 374 | M | |
| Karposi's sarcoma | 361, 688 | macrofossil studies | 069 |
| Kirkjubøur, Streymoy | 297, 386, 603 | mammals | 078 |
| kittiwakes | 067, 575 | mapping of the Faroes | 297 |
| Klaksvík, Borðoy | 297, 547 | maps | 004, 297 |
| klipfisk | 311 | marine biology | 274 |
| knitting | 454 | marine geology | 572, 573, 576, 642, 654, 678, 744, 745, 746, 756, 757 |
| kvæði | 139 | marine mammals | 091, 099 (see also: bottlenose whales; pilot whales; striped dolphins) |
| L | | | |
| labour market | 509 | Matras, Christian | 625, 692, 748 |
| Lake Fjallavatn | 297 | Matras, Marianna | 228, 693 |
| Lake Leynavatn | 297 | measles | 154, 523, 644, 649, 650 |
| land-bridge hypothesis | 673 | medical statistics | 205 |
| language, Faroese | 342, 358, 440, 548, 566, 701, 747, 769 (see also: animal names; etymology; Faroese-Danish language relations; grammar, inflectional system; loanwords; morphology; neologisms; personal names; phonology; place names; pronouns; syntax; verbal construction in Faroese; vowels ...) | meningococcal disease | 528, 529, 592, 620, 112, 123, 360 |
| - reviews of works about ... | 037, 118, 244, 624, 662 | meteorology | 128, 302, 395, 581, 582, 671 |
| | | microbiology | |
| | | Mid-Faroe Ridge | 390 |
| | | migration | 324, 339, 500, 727, 728 |
| | | Minamata disease | 178 |

- | | | | |
|------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|
| minority rights | 227, 326 | | carpment; Faroe- |
| mollusca | 672 | | Shetland Trough; |
| morbus disci columnae | 413 | | Iceland-Faroe |
| thoracalis | | | Ridge; Iceland- |
| moraine systems | 392 | | Faroes Front; in- |
| morphology | 065 | | shore sediments; |
| mortgage credits | 509 | | marine geology; |
| mosses | see: bryology | | Rockall Trough) |
| multiple sclerosis | 168, 189, 239, 240, | oil and gas exploration | 001, 047, 053, 234, |
| | 408, 470, 471, 472, | | 261, 464, 509, 554, |
| | 473, 474, 475, 476, | | 622, 630 |
| | 481, 482, 483 | Ólavsøka | 174 |
| music | 079, 088, 491, 492, | ornithology | 053, 096, 182, 208, |
| | 687 | | 279, 589, 603 |
| Mykines | 126, 297, 308 | | (see also: auks; eider |
| mycology | 750, 751 | | duck; kittiwakes; |
| | | | oystercatcher; |
| N | | | puffins; storm pe- |
| nationalism, Faroese | 043, 190, 566, 737 | | trels; waders; white |
| - reviews of works | 118 | | raven) |
| about ... | | oystercatcher | 389 |
| neologisms in Faroese | 278 | | |
| neurology | 177 | P | |
| Neyst, Ólívur við | 176 | palaeoecology | 423 |
| niðagrisur | 605 | palaeoentomology | 125, 126, 213 |
| Norðdepil, Borðoy | 297 | palaeoceanography | 271 |
| Norðoy, Amariel | 397 | palynology | 213, 214 |
| Norðradalur, Streymoy | 319 | panic disorder | 192 |
| novels, Faroese, | 175, 401 | Panum, Peter Ludvig | 266, 267, 496 |
| in English translation | | Parkinson's disease | 768 |
| - reviews of novels, | 537 | periglacial phenomena | 394 |
| Faroese | | personal names | 404, 422, |
| novels, set in Faroes | 237 | petroleum geology | 060, 653, 715 |
| | | philatelic magazines | 781 |
| O | | philately | 021, 022, 025, 026, |
| oceanography | 005, 104, 203, 224, | | 029, 081, 110, 151, |
| | 252, 253, 294, 297, | | 152, 235, 243, 300, |
| | 329, 469, 490, 535, | | 301, 306, 307, 312, |
| | 640, 641, 645, 669, | | 316, 317, 318, 321, |
| | 689, 731, 775 | | 381, 382, 384, 386, |
| | (see also: Faroe | | 387, 388, 457, 458, |
| | Bank Area; Faroe | | 485, 513, 514, 571, |
| | Bank Channel; | | 580, 597, 601, 607, |
| | Faroe Basin; Faroe | | 610, 698 |
| | Plateau; Faroe | | (see also: field post |
| | Plateau basalts; | | offices; postmarks; |
| | Faroe-Rockall Area; | | Slania, Czesław) |
| | Faroe-Rockall | phonology | 595 |
| | Plateau; Faroe-Shet- | phytoplankton | 263, 264, 265 |
| | land Basin; Faroe- | pilot whales | 036, 038, 062, 092, |
| | Shetland Channel; | | 098, 108, 134, 135, |
| | Faroe-Shetland Es- | | 136, 137, 195, 196, |

- pilot whaling 197, 664, 686
 037, 094, 233, 275,
 380, 415, 546, 609,
 666, 667
 piracy 130
 place names 770
 planarians 141, 142
 plathelminthes 057, 527
 poems, Faroese, in
 English translation 201, 202, 347, 348,
 349, 350, 351, 352,
 353, 354, 556, 628,
 536, 539
 - reviews of Faroese
 poems 619
 police 217, 651
 political system, Faroese
 (see also: home rule)
 polychaeta 518
 port handbooks 466, 547, 720
 ports, Faroese 322
 postmarks 027, 028, 030, 031,
 032, 457, 458
 pregnancy 135, 148, 281, 283,
 286, 288, 331, 562,
 590, 591, 593, 594,
 115, 373
 pronouns 206
 psittacosis 398, 495, 499
 psoriasis 220, 559
 psychiatry (see also: suicide)
 puffins 700
- Q**
 quality management 278
 queen scallop fishery 570
- R**
 radiocarbon dating 082
 ram rearing 419
 Rasmussen, Rasmus
 Kristen 206
 regional studies about
 the Faroe Islands 236, 249, 272, 298,
 341, 402
 research activities in
 the Faroes 465, 467, 618,
 121
 Reyni, Ingálvur av 369
 Rockall Trough 210, 218, 532, 560,
 631, 677, 774
- S**
 sailing directories 406, 643, 743
 Saint Brendan see: Brendan voyage
- Saksunardalur 124
 Sandoy 297
 schizophrenia 598
 seafood exports 173, 223, 509
 sealing 371
 sea resources 297
 security policy 608, 717
 Severin, Timothy 147
 sheep-breeding 297
 Shetland-Faroe Basin 391
 Shetland Norn 245, 648
 short stories, Faroese,
 in English translation 119, 355
 Skálafjørður 069, 466
 skin diseases 498
 Skúvanes, Suðuroy 111, 315
 Skúvoy 314
 Slættanes, Vágur 297
 Slættaratindur 297
 Slania, Czeslaw 606, 676
 sponges 463
 stamps see: philately
 statistics, historical 299
 sterilization 042
 storm petrels 256
 striped dolphins 095
 suicide 646, 762
 superstition 117
 (see also: niðagrísur)
 syntax 193, 372, 719, 753
- T**
 temperature 216
 measurements
 Taylor, Elizabeth 013, 014, 706, 722
 telegraph cable 659
 Tinganes 376
 Tjørnuvík, Streymoy 125, 327
 Toftanes 213
 topography 297
 Tórshavn 290, 297, 720
 tourism 509, 655,
 see: Fylking
 trade unions, Faroese
 transport 509
 travel brochures 229, 247
 travel guides 120, 170, 230, 602,
 019, 020, 066, 086,
 131, 172, 194, 308,
 309, 378, 379, 381,
 452, 455, 533, 552,
 555, 568, 621, 722,
 723, 734, 755
 travel reports

trawling	127, 158, 171
tree line	487
Trollope, Anthony	515
Tvørøyrri, Suðuroy	297

U

ulcerative colitis	076
unemployment	344
Útvarp Føroya	054

V

Vágar airport	149
vascular plants	451
verbal construction in Faroese	052
Vestmanna, Streymoy	297, 734
veterinary medicine	242
Við Streymin	297
Viking Age in the Faroes	058, 333, 343, 634
village, Faroese	297
vowels, Faroese	133

W

waders	714
whale meat as food	255, 385, 721
whale names	497, 665
whaling	371, 493, 494, 758 (see also: pilot whaling)
white raven	212
Williamson, Kenneth	310, 313
women's literature, Faroese	524
work stress	657
World War II	111, 135
World Wide Web	155

Z

zoology	604 (see also: benthic shrimps; collembola; crustacea; entomology; fishes; foraminifera; helminths; lepidoptera; mammals; marine, mammals; mollusca; ornithology; planarians; plathelminthes; pilot whales; polychaeta; sponges)
---------	--

Index of authors, editors, translators, photographers and illustrators

This index refers to the first part of the supplement (new titles) and comprises authors, editors, translators, photographers and illustrators mentioned in the two parts of the supplement. While authors are not indicated particularly, editors are indicated by the letter (e), translators by the letter (t), photographers by the letter (p) and illustrators by the letter (i).

A

Aalund, L.	001
Aarkrog, A.	002, 003
Abrahamsen, Martha Gaber	198 (t)
Abrahamsen, Povl	004 (e)
Abrantes, F.	005, 535
Absalonsen, Hanna	188 (t)
Ackefors, Hans	006
Ackman, R.G.	007
Adams, J.	008
Adams, Julian	729 (e)
Adams, Richard D.	739
Adamson, J.E.	009
Aguilar, A.	686
Akagi, Hirokatsu	012
Akentieva, Katja	745, 746
Alden, John	487 (e)
Alden, Nancy C.	013, 014
Alenius, Marianne	436 (e)
Alfredsson, Gudmundur	623 (e)
Allan, R.D.S.	432 (e)
Allen, J.T.	015, 016, 017
Almqvist, Bo	018
Amedro, G.	019, 020
Amedro, Marilyn	021, 022, 023, 024, 025, 026, 027, 028, 029, 030, 031, 032, 033, 034, 571 (t), 781 (e)
Amiard, Jean-Claude	134, 136
Amiard-Triquet, C.	134, 137
Amorosi, Thomas	035
Amos, Bill	036
Amundsen, Marianne	051 (e), 198 (e), 199 (e), 209 (e), 375 (e), 376 (e), 377 (e), 411 (e), 778 (e), 779 (e)
Andersen, Harry	037
Andersen, I.	414

- | | | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------------|
| Andersen, L.W. | 038, 195 | Beamish, G.W.J. | 545 |
| Andersen, Morten | 039, 040, 101, 102, | Benediktsson, Hreinn | 342 (e) |
| Sparre | 104, 105, 106, 572 | Bengtsson, Tord | 297 |
| Anderson, R.M. | 649, 650 | Bennike, Ole | 069, 084 |
| Andersson, Theodore M. | 041 | Berg, Jákup | 070 |
| Andreassen, Kirsten Riis | 042 | Berge, Jørgen | 071 |
| Andreassen, Eyðun | 043, 044, 088 (e) | Berge, John Arthur | 246 |
| Anttonen, Pertti J. | 044 (e) | Berggren, Matz | 072, 073, 074, 520 |
| Arango, H.G. | 540, 656, | Berglund, B.E. | 423 (e) |
| Aranuvachapun, S. | 045, 046 | Bergstad, O.A. | 074 |
| Arbuckle, J.D. | 408, 472, 476 | Bergström, S. | 128, 302, 588 |
| Archer, Clive | 717 (e) | Berner, J. | 076 |
| Arge, J.A. | 466 (p) | Bernstein, Stefan | 077 |
| Arge, Jógvan | 047, 048 | Berry, A.J. | 078 |
| Arge, Símun V. | 049, 297 | Bertram, Christoph | 083 (e), 691 (e) |
| Arge, Uni | 050 | Beyer, A. | 079 |
| Armentrout, J.A. | 545 | Bigelow, Gerald F. | 080 |
| Árnason, R. | 549 (e) | Birkmann, Thomas | 133 (e) |
| Arnesen, Eva | 295 (t) | Birks, H.H. | 082 |
| Arnskov, Sheila | 088 (t), 176 (t) | Birks, H.J.B. | 423 (e) |
| Askedal, John Ole | 052, 052 (e) | Bjøl, Erling | 083 |
| Auffret, G. | 535 | Björck, Svante | 084 |
| Austin, John | 054, 055 | Bjørnsen, Mette | 465 (e) |
| Averis, A.B.G. | 056 | Koefoed | |
| Averis, A.M. | 056 | Bjorvand, Harald | 052 (e) |
| Avondoglio, Peter | 198 (t) | Blaakær, Jan | 042 |
| Ax, Peter | 057 | Black, F. | 085 |
| Aznar, F.J. | 062 | Blackburn | 086 |
| | | Blackford, Jeff J. | 087 |
| B | | Blak, Christian | 088 (e) |
| Baas, J. | 005 | Bland, K.P. | 089 |
| Babcock, William Henry | 058, 059 | Blindheim, J. | 090 |
| Baden, Susanne Pihl | 251 | Bloch, Dorete | 069 (e), 087 (e), |
| Bærenholdt, Jørgen Ole | 297 | | 091, 092, 093, 094, |
| Bærentsen, D.J. | 472 | | 095, 096, 097 (e), |
| Baess, Inga | 671 | | 098, 098 (e), 099, |
| Bailey, N.J.L. | 060 | | 108, 124 (e), 125 |
| Bailey, Patrick | 061 | | (e), 126 (e), 195, |
| Bakken, Vidar | 067 | | 207 (e), 213 (e), 214 |
| Balbuena, J.A. | 062 | | (e), 327 (e), 393 (e), |
| Balkwill, H.R. | 210 (e) | | 589 (e), 742 (e) |
| Balstrøm, Thomas | 297 | Bock, Johannes E. | 042 |
| Banke, Frank | 597 | Boelart, J.R. | 688 |
| Baranton, G. | 302 | Böcher, Jens | 069 |
| Barnes, Hilary | 063, 064 | Börgesen, Frederik C.E. | 100 |
| Barnes, Michael P. | 065, 432 (e) | Boldreel, Lars Ole | 039, 040, 101, 102, |
| Barnett, Muriel | 066 | | 103, 104, 105, 106 |
| Barrett, Robert T. | 067, 575 | Bonnedahl, J. | 128, 588 |
| Barton, A.J. | 068 | Born, Anne | 351 (t), 352 (t), 353 |
| Barton, Penny J. | 390, 391, 780 | | (t) |
| Basberg, Bjørn L. | 493 (e) | Bornenäs, Karin M. | 107 |
| Batey, Colleen E. | 080 (e) | Borrell, Assumpció | 108, 686 |

Bott, M.H.P.	707 (e)	Chen, Q.J.	003
Boulton, W.C.L.	109	Chesnutt, Michael	139, 139 (e), 461 (e)
Bower, Alan	401 (t)	Christensen, Anders	304
Boyce, A.J.	728 (e)	Chr. N.	
Boyko, V.I.	504 (e), 622 (e)	Christensen, Arne Emil	140
Brainard Kunz, Virginia	722	Christensen, G.C.	003
Brandt, Don	110, 111	Christensen, I.	093
Brandt, Jesper	297	Christensen, Ole M.	141, 142, 527
Brandt, Marie-Louise	112	Christensen, Torben	295 (p)
Brattegård, Torleiv	113, 114, 577	Christensen, Tyge	143
Braunmüller, Kurt	115, 769	Christiansen, Hanne H.	144, 392, 393, 394
Bredberg, A.	495	Christiansen, Hans	145
Brend, Arthur	202 (t)	Guldager	
Brevik, Einar M.	246	Christiansen, Sofus	146, 297
Brimnes, Anna	117	Christianson, Scott R.	147
Brinkhuis, B.H.	215	Cicmanec, John L.	148
Broadbridge, Edward	467 (t)	Clark, R.A.	150
Brock, Jeremy	279	Clarke	151
Brønner, Hedin	118	Clarke, Brian	152
Brønnum-Hansen, H.	476	Clarkson, Iain	769
Brooks, J.	060 (e), 532 (e), 557 (e)	Clausen, J.	003
Brorstrom-Lundén, E.	520	Clausen, Marianne	088 (e)
Brú, Heðin	119	Clayden, A.D.	153
Bruun, Daniel	120	Cleemann, Marianne	260
Bryderup, Inge M.	121	Cliff, A.	154
Buch, E.	122	Coffey, Jerome E.	155, 269
Buchan, Alexander	123	Cohn, J.	156, 396, 694
Buchan, P.	127	Colbert, David W.	119 (t), 355 (t)
Buckland, Paul C.	035, 124, 125, 126, 213	Collett, Robert	157
Bünger, Nick	768	Cook, Dennis	158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167
Bula, Dace	044	Cooke, Robert G.	168
Bull, Laura N.	740	Corfield, R.M.	654
Bullough, L.W.	127	Cornelius, D.	169
Bunikis, J.	128	Cornwallis, Graeme	170
Burse, Virlyn W.	284	Cox, Edward Godfrey	699 (t)
Butlin, Robin Alan	661 (e)	Craigie, Robert	213, 214
Byron, Reginald	399 (e)	Cramp, E.	224, 224 (e), 572 (e), 642 (e), 745 (e)
C		Crisp, N.A.	294
Cameron, Ross	129	Crocker, P.F.	522 (e)
Carey, D.	581	Cundy, Robert	171
Cargill, E.B.	131	Cunliffe, Tom	172
Carlsen, Lars	260		
Carman, Jessie C.	132	D	
Carstensen, Bendix	569	Dahl, Árni	176
Cathey, James E.	133	Dahl, Jákup	174
Caurant, Florence	134, 135, 136, 137	Dahl, Marianna Debes	175, 176
Cedhagen, Tomas	138	Dahl, Nicolina	695 (t)
Challenor, P.G.	253	Dahl, Rasmus	177
Cheadle, M.J.	564	Dahlgaard, H.	003

- | | | | |
|-------------------------|--|--------------------------|---|
| Dalberg, J. | 361 | Edels, E.B. | 12 |
| Dalgård, C. | 178 | Edwards, Kevin J. | 124, 126, 213, 214 |
| Dalsgaard, Jóannes | 179 | Egan, B. | 215 |
| Dam, Atle (i.e. Atli) | 180, 467 | Egholm, Mogens | 569, 627 |
| Dam, Maria | 181, 182, 246 | Einarsson, M.A. | 216 |
| Dam, Thomas | 509 | Ekelund, R. | 520 |
| Damuth, J.E. | 183, 545 | Elazar, Daniel J. | 217 |
| Danielli, Mary | 184 | Elbrønd-Bek, Bo | 119 (e), 355 (e) |
| Dave, G. | 520 | Eldholm, O. | 718 |
| Davidson, Alan | 185 | Eley, S.M. | 085 |
| Davidson, Philip W. | 562 | Ellett, D. | 218 |
| Davies, J. | 186 | Ellis, K. | 003 |
| Davis, Jerome D. | 509 | Enckell, Pehr H. | 069 (e), 087 (e), 097 (e), 098 (e), 124 (e), 125 (e), 126 (e), 207 (e), 213 (e), 214 (e), 219, 327 (e), 393 (e), 589 (e), 742 (e) |
| Dawes, P.R. | 187 | | |
| Day, David | 188 (e), 188 (p) | | |
| Dean, G. | 189 | Engberg, Marianne | 220 |
| Debes, Fróði | 288, 765 | Eriksen, L.S. | 476 |
| Debes, Hans Jacob | 190, 191 | Eriksson, Susanne | 251 |
| Degn, B. | 192 | Eskelund, Rolf | 251 |
| Delmont, P. | 600 | Espegård, Svend Birke | 221 |
| Delsing, Lars-Olof | 193 | Esselin, Anders | 251 |
| Denholm, J.M. | 194 | Essen, Heinz Hermann | 222 |
| Desmond, J.M. | 774 | Etheridge, B. | 714 |
| Desportes, Génevieve | 093, 095, 108, 195, 196, 197, 686 | Evans, A.M. | 211 |
| Didriksen, Kirsten | 188 | Evans, D. | 224, 224 (e), 535, 572 (e), 642 (e), 745 (e) |
| Dimont, Joseph | 644 (t) | | |
| Dinnin, Mark H. | 125, 126 | Ewald, Henrik | 192, 225, 763 |
| Dirckinck-Holmfeld, Kim | 051 (e), 051 (p), 198 (e), 199, 199 (e), 209 (e), 375 (e), 376 (e), 377 (e), 411 (e), 778 (e), 779 (e) | Ewertz, Marianne | 569 |
| Djurhuus, B. | 592 | F | |
| Djurhuus, Hans Andreas | 201, 202 | Fagerlund, Niklas | 226 |
| Dooley, Harry D. | 203 | Farrimond, Paul | 235 |
| Downes, J.A. | 204, 204 (e) | Felt, L. | 549 (e) |
| Dreyer, Karen | 205 | Fenger, Kirsten | 542 |
| Duffy, D.C. | 588 | Fenton, Alexander | 140 (e) |
| Dugmore, Andrew J. | 035, 207 | Fernández, M. | 062 |
| Dumont, J.C. | 600 | Fernández-Amesto, Felipe | 236 (e) |
| Dunay, R.E. | 654 (e) | Ferragne, A. | 600 |
| Dunn, James Taylor | 722 (e) | Fife, Dale | 237 |
| Durnford, Henry | 208 | Fingerle, V. | 128 |
| Durrenberger, E.P. | 269 | Fischman, Harvey R. | 239, 240 |
| Dye, S. | 684 | Fjellberg, Arne | 241 |
| Dyrborg, Palle | 209 | Flåøyen, A. | 242 |
| | | Flack, Brian | 243 |
| E | | Flom, George T. | 244, 245 |
| Earle, M.M. | 220 | Følsvik, Norunn | 246 |
| Ebdon, C.C. | 211 | Fog, Mogens | 250 |

Forlin, Lars	251, 520	Griffiths, Catherine	045, 293, 294
Forrester, T.N.	252, 253	Grimstad, Kaaren	716
Foss, A.	254	Grube, Gunleif	295
Fosså, O.	255	Gulliksen, S.	082
Fossádal, Helgi	579 (e)	Gunnell, Terry	296
Fowler, David C.	699	Guttesen, Rolf	297 (e), 297, 298, 299
Fowler, J.	256	Guttesen, Vøgg	297, 300, 301
Fox, Alan D.	257	Guymer, T.H.	252
Frampton, D.	258, 259	Gylfe, Å.	302, 588
Freeman, M.M.	666 (e)		
Frisch, M.	361		
Frøholm, L. Oddvar	620		
Fromberg, Arvid	260		
Fruehn, J.	261		
Fu, Shaoping	262		
Fullerton, G. Lee	373		
G		H	
Gaard, Eilif	263, 264, 265	Haahr, Peder T.	303
Gafafer, William M.	266, 267	Hædd, Per á	051 (p)
Gaffin, Dennis	268, 269, 566	Häggman, Ann-Mari	304 (e)
Galvin, Séan	088 (e), 139, 270	Haflidason, H.	005, 082
Garbary, David J.	215 (e), 730 (e)	Haggett, P.	154
Garcia-Ezquivel, Z.	215	Hagström, Björn	305
Gard, Gunilla	271	Hague, Brian	306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321
Gaspar, L.	005	Hahn, Jürgen	322
Gathorne-Hardy, G.M.	272	Hammarlund, Dan	084
Gautason, B.	273	Hammer, Claus Uffe	084
Gazo, J.M.	686	Hamtoft, Henry	205
Gee, J.M.	274	Hanell, Thomas	324
Ghazi, Polly	275	Hannesson, Rögnvaldur	325
Gibb, Fergus G.F.	449	Hannikainen, Laura	326
Gillibrand, Philip A.	739	Hannon, Gina E.	327
Gjelstrup, Peter	276	Hansen, Absalon	230 (p)
Glenn, Patrick	277	Hansen, Bogi	265, 297, 328, 329
Glennie, K.W.	060 (e), 532 (e), 557 (e)	Hansen, Erik	145, 465 (e)
		Hansen, H.	003, 330
Goebel, Hans	305 (e)	Hansen, Hanna E.	414,
Gooders, John	279	Hansen, Harald S.	331, 590, 591, 593
Gornall, John	280	Hansen, Jóhannus	332
Graham, D.K.	702	Egholm	
Grandjean, Philippe	012, 177, 178, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 594, 765	Hansen, Kurt	349 (t)
		Hansen, Poul Geert	509
Granger, P.J.	211	Hansen, Runi	509
Granmo, Åke	251, 520	Hansen, Steffen	see: Stummann Hansen, Steffen
Grant, Adrian	593	Stummann	
Graudal, Niels	542	Haraldson, Sixten S.R.	334
Green, B.M.	581	Hardason, S.	361
Greene, David	289, 748	Hareide, N.R.	075
Gregoriussen, Jákup Pauli	199 (p), 290, 291, 292, 403 (e)	Harhoff, Frederik	335, 336
		Harkonen, Reijo	616
		Harland, R.	702
		Harris, Joseph	337
		Harris, Moira F.	722

- | | | | |
|------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|
| Harrison, David J. | 390, 391 | Hopper, A.J. | 645 (e) |
| Harvey, Robin G. | 338, 339, 340, 709 | Houghton-Evans, | 188 (e) |
| Harvey, William James | 341 | Josephine | |
| Hattendorf, John B. | 130 (e) | Hou-Jensen, K. | 627 |
| Hauge, M. | 156 | Houwen, Roderick H.J. | 740 |
| Haugen, Einar | 342 | Hovdhaugen, Even | 115 |
| Haywood, John | 343 | Howe, Stephen | 373 |
| Hedegaard, L. | 344 | Hoydal, Gunnar | 374, 375, 376, 377 |
| Hedegaard, Morten | 593 | Hoydal, Jette | 403 (t) |
| Heide-Jørgensen, | 345 | Hoydal, Kjartan | 297, 509 |
| Henning S. | | Hudnell, H. Kenneth | 177 |
| Heier-Nielsen, S. | 469 | Hudson, Norman | 378, 379, 380, 381, |
| Heilmann-Clausen, | 757 | | 382, 383, 384, 385, |
| Claus | | | 386, 387, 388, 597, |
| Heinesen, M. | 273 | | 755, 781 (e) |
| Heinesen, S.P. | 265 | Hughes, Michael | 389 |
| Heinesen, Signar | 509 | Hughes, Stephen | 390, 391 |
| Heinesen, William | 346, 347, 348, 349, | Humlum, Ole | 297, 392, 393, 394, |
| | 350, 351, 352, 353, | Huss, Hans H. | 395 |
| | 354, 355 | Hyllested, Kay | 408, 470, 471, 472, |
| Helgadottir, Birna | 356 | | 473, 475, 476 |
| Helgadóttir, Hafdis | 357 (e) | | |
| Heltberg, A. | 408, 476 | I | |
| Heltoft, Lars | 372 | Illing, L.V. | 653 (e) |
| Helmsdal, Rakel | 695 | Imsland, A.K. | 254 |
| Hempel, Bill | 722 | Ingimundarson, Jon H. | 035 |
| Henderson, Lesley | 434 (e) | Isaacson, Lanae H. | 716 |
| Henni, G. | 358 | Isager, Henrik | 396, 529 |
| Henningsen, K. | 156, 414 | Isaksen, G.H. | 477 |
| Henriet, J.P. | 744 | Isaksen, Jógvan | 397, 579 (e), 579 |
| Henriksen, Tine Brink | 593 | Iselius, Lennart | 398, 495 |
| Herbauts, J. | 688 | | |
| Hermann, F. | 359 | J | |
| Hermanns-Auðardóttir, | 327 | Jackson, Anthony | 399 |
| Margret | | Jacobsen, Elin Súsanna | 400 |
| Hesse, J. | 396 | Jacobsen, H. | 476 |
| Hestoy, Jon | 579 (e) | Jacobsen, Helga | 088 (e) |
| Hewson, T.D. | 360 | Jacobsen, Jacob | 402 (e) |
| Hildeman, Karl-Ivar | 699 | Jacobsen, Jørgen-Frantz | 401 |
| Hitchen, K. | 654 | Jacobsen, Mads Andrias | 174 (e), 402 (e), 636 |
| Hjalgrim, H. | 361 | | (e) |
| Hobson, G.D. | 653 (e) | Jacobsen, Oli | 509 |
| Høgh, Karsten | 779 (p) | Jaenson, T.G.T. | 588 |
| Højgaard, Dánjal | 369 | Järvinen, Irma Riitta | 018 |
| Højgaard, Dánjal Petur | 362, 363, 364, 365, | Jákupsson, Bárður | 403 |
| | 366, 367, 368 | Jákupstovu, Jákup í | 404 |
| Hoffmann, Gerd | 370 | Jákupsstovu, Stein | 328, 544 |
| Holm, E. | 003 | Hjalti í | |
| Holm, Poul | 094 (e), 371, 416 | Jankowski, E.J. | 210 |
| | (e), 599 (e), 760 (e) | Jantz, R.L. | 405 |
| Holmberg, Anders | 372 | Jantzen, Erik | 671 |
| Holst, Johan Jørgen | 083 (e), 691 (e) | Janzen, Olaf | 599 |

Jeans, D.R.G.	684	Karlsson, G.	566
Jenkins, H.D.	406	Karlsson, Thomas	451
Jensen, B.	156, 590, 591	Kavanaugh, D.H.	204 (e)
Jensen, Jens-Kjeld	089, 096, 407	Keenan, Steve	452
Jensen, Line	347 (e), 348 (e), 349 (e)	Keigwin, R.P.	201 (t)
Jersild, C.	408, 472	Kejlbo, Ib R.	297
Jesch, Judith	080 (e), 409	Keller, J.R.K.	453
Jespersen, Poul	410	Kenyon, Neil H.	535, 745, 746
Jessen, Curt von	411	Keppel, Marilyn van	454 (t)
Jeune, Bernard	768	Ker, W.W.	643
Jóansson, Tórður	291 (t), 292 (t), 412, 556 (t), 628 (t)	Kerguélen-Tremarec, Yves Josep de	455
Joensen, Høgni Debes	413, 414, 592, 748	Kerr, Andrew C.	456
Joensen, H.P.	003	Kiær, Thomas	076
Joensen, Jóan Pauli	297, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419	King-Farlow, R.	457, 458
Joensen, Poul	768	Kjørboe, Liselotte	459
Joergensen, Gunni	420	Kirkegaard, Jørgen B.	460
Jørgensen, O.	477	Kjær, Iver	461
Jørgensen, Poul J.	178, 282, 284	Kjølbro, Turið	462
Johannesen, Judith	466 (p)	Klein, Leonard S.	433 (e)
Johannesen, Torleif	466 (p)	Klingenberg, Heinz	133 (e)
Jóhannesson, Tómas	421	Klitgaard, Anne B.	463
Johansen, Anfinnur	422	Klitgaard, D.	005
Jóhansen, Jóhannes	242, 297, 423, 489	Knott, D.	464
Johansen, Malan	509	Knox, R.W.O'B.	654 (e)
Johansen, Poul	424	Koch, Palle	465
Johansen, T.	425	Koltermann, K.P.	558
Johnsen, Ib	345	Konradi, Peter	069
Johnsen, Sigfus	084	Korst, Mogens	467
Johnson, H.D.	211	Kotthaus, A.	468
Johnston, George	354 (t)	Krasnov, Yuri V.	575
Jonas, Dianne	431	Krauss, W.	519
Jones, Dennis M.	620	Kreff, G.	468
Jones, W. Glyn	432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437	Kreuter, Y.	666 (e)
Jónsdóttir, Kristin	620	Kristensen, Henning	759, 760
Jonsson, Ivar	438	Mosegaard	
Josefson, Alf B.	577	Kristensen, Jørgen	542
Joseph, J.	439	Schøler	
Josephson, Folke	440 (e)	Kromer, Bernd	084
Juijn, Jenneke A.	740	Kruken, Kristoffer	422 (e)
Justinussen, Jens	441	Kruse, Torben A.	192, 225, 763
Christian Svabo		Kuhn, Søren	051 (p), 199 (p), 778 (p), 779 (p)
K		Kuijpers, Antoon H.	069, 105, 469, 535, 745, 746
Kaaber, Svend	442, 443, 444, 445, 446	Kurland, Leonard	470 (e)
Kampp, Aage H.	447, 448, 448 (e)	Kuroiwa, Yoshigori	470 (e)
Kanaris-Sotiriou, Raymond	449, 450	Kurtzke, John F.	408, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476
		Kusznir, N.J.	564

- L**
- Labeyrie, Laurent 638, 639, 640, 641 (e), 509, 509 (e), 510, 550 (e), 622 (e)
- Lacroix, A. 197 Lygonis, Constantine S. 511, 512
- Laier, T. 477
- Laird, Sally 755
- Lambert, B. 495
- Lambshhead, P.J.D. 730
- Landsfeldt, U. 528
- Langangen, Anders 478
- Lange, Knuth 522
- Langkjær, Erik 465 (t)
- Larsen, Birger 069
- Larsen, Høgni W. 051 (p)
- Larsen, Kim 479, 480
- Larsen, Kaj 139, 139 (e), 461 (e)
- Larsen, S.O. 592
- Lastein, Lena 092
- Lauer, Klaus 481, 482, 483
- Laursen, Finn 484
- Lavéty, J. 501
- Lawford, I. 485
- Lehto, Marja 484
- Leith, Brian 486
- Leivsson, Tróndur G. 487
- Lemberg, Kai 509
- Lemdahl, Geoffrey 084
- Leslie, W.G. 540, 656
- Letz, Richard 177
- Levinson, David 488
- Lewinski, Jette 489
- Liljeblad, Bengt 490
- Lind, Inga 592, 620
- Lindesjoo, Eric 251
- Lindholm, S. 491, 492
- Lindow, John 337 (e)
- Lindquist, Ole 493, 494
- Lindsten, J. 495
- Little, J.L. 496
- Lockwood, William 497
- Burley
- Lönnroth, Lars 337 (e)
- Lomholt, Gunnar 498, 499
- Loncaric, N. 005
- Long, R.A. 500
- Love, R.M. 501
- Lund, Birgit 542
- Lund, Mette Schmidt 759
- Lundberg, Peter A. 107, 502
- Lyck, Lise 226 (e), 335 (e), 503, 504, 504 (e), 505 (e), 506, 507, 507 ((e), 508, 508
- M**
- Macalister-Smith, Peter 623 (e)
- MacDonald, A. 681
- Mackay, Brian 513
- Mackay, James 514, 515
- MacKenzie, J. Lachlan 516
- MacKenzie, K. 517
- Mackie, Andrew S.Y. 518
- MacLaren, I.S. 681
- Madden, D.L. 472
- Magaard, L. 519
- Magnussen, Thomas 509
- Magnusson, Kerstin 251, 520
- Magnusson, J. 075
- Magnusson, J.V. 075
- Maguire, J.-J. 521
- Maguire, P.K.H. 652
- Makris, Jannis 522
- Malacek, S.J. 545
- Mangerud, J. 082
- Manicus, August Henrik 523
- Manley, James 139 (t)
- Marcusson, J. 495
- Margolin, D.R. 269
- Marnersdóttir, Malan 298, 524
- Marshall, Simon 579 (t)
- Martin, J.H.A. 525
- Maskell, Stephen J. 045, 046, 257
- Maslin, J. 526
- Mastrantonio, J. Louise 487 (e)
- Mather, Janice G. 141, 142, 527
- Mathiassen, Bjørn 528, 529, 541, 542
- Mathiesen, L.R. 694
- Matras, Christian 748
- McCarra, Kevin 530, 531
- McGovern, Thomas H. 035
- Megson, J.B. 532
- Meinecke, Jens 203
- Meland, Kenneth 113
- Melbye, M. 361
- Merrett, John 533
- Mertz, Dieter F. 3760
- Meuhlenbachs, K. 273
- Michell, John 534
- Mienert, J. 005, 105 (e), 535, 573 (e)
- Mikkelsen, Jonhard 374, 536, 537, 538, 539

Miller, A.J.	540, 656	Niclasen, Sanna Dahl	569
Milman, N.	541, 542	Nicolajsen, Árni	570
Minnett, P.J.	543	Nicoll, N.T.	681
Misund, Ole Arve	544	Nielsen, Birger	610
Mitchell, S.M.	545	Nielsen, Ingolf Pauli	571
Mitchener, B.	560	Sander	
Moore, N.F.	085	Nielsen, Jesper Bo	283
Moore, Tim	552	Nielsen, Lilian Staub	542
Moore, Toby	553	Nielsen, S.P.	003
Morgan, R.	554	Nielsen, Tove	572, 573, 745, 746
Morris, Christopher D.	080 (e)	Niiler, Pearn P.	574
Morris, J.	555	Nikolaeva, Natalie G.	575
Mors, Ole	225, 763	Noe-Nygaard, Arne	576, 635
Mortensen, Anker	556	Norðoy, Amariel	579 (e), 403 (e)
Mortensen, Jan	509	Noppa, L.	302
Mortensen, Jóhann	176	Nübling, Damaris	133 (e)
Mortensen, Lis E.	297, 392	Nuttall, Mark	269, 581
Mortensen, Preben Bo	559	Nuttall, P.A.	085
Morton, A.	756 (e)	Nyegaard, Mette	225, 763
Moss, S.R.	581	Nytoft, H.P.	477
Mudge, D.C.	557	Nørrevang, Arne	577
Müller, T.J.	558		
Munk-Jorgensen, Povl	559	O	
Murphy, C.	554	Ó'Catháin, Séamus	440
Musgrove, F.W.	560	Ødum, Søren	487 (e)
Mutter, J.C.	718	Øllgaard, Hans	582
Myers, A.A.	561	Östberg, Y.	302
Myers, Gary J.	562	Oey, L.-Y.	583, 584
Myhre, Dorte Juul	579 (e)	Okill, D.	256
Møldrup, Susanne	051 (e), 198 (e), 199 (e), 209 (e), 375 (e), 376 (e), 377 (e), 411 (e), 778 (e), 779 (e)	Olafsson, Árni	509, 585, 586, 587
		Oliver, Paul	417 (e), 418 (e)
		Olsen, Á.	472, 476
		Olsen, Bergur	096, 128, 302, 588, 589
Møller, Peter	547		
Møller-Jensen, O.	627	Olsen, Bjarni	509
Mørck, Endre	548, 548 (e)	Olsen, J.	242
Mørkøre, Jógvan	509, 549, 550, 551	Olsen, Kári á Rógvi	332
		Olsen, Sjurður F.	331, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594
N			
Nacini, E.	563	Olson, H.C.	183, 545
Nadin, P.A.	564	Omlin, A.	725
Næs, Martin	565	O'Neill, Wayne	595, 596
Naevdal, G.	254, 425	Orange, V.G.	660
Nauerby, Tom	298, 566	Otto, David A.	177
Navarro, Miguel	135, 136		
Neben, S.	725	P	
Needham, Larry L.	284	Paaskesen, Erik	597
Neish, Judith Keser	567	Palmquist, Jan	598
Neuberg, Lucas	574	Pálsson, Hermann	140 (e)
Newbold Smith, Edgar	568	Panagiotakopulu, Eva	213
Newton, Anthony J.	207	Parker, Bruce B.	682 (e)
Niclasen, Poul	174 (e), 402 (e), 636 (e)	Parker, J.R.	101 (e), 183 (e), 545 (e), 660 (e)

- | | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|
| Parmentier, Jan | 599 | Ralska-Jasiewiczowa, M. | 423 (e) |
| Parra, M. | 600 | Ras, N.M. | 302 |
| Partridge, Roger | 601 | Rashid, B. | 557 |
| Paterson, G.L.J. | 730 | Rasmussen, Hjalte | 585 (e) |
| Patterson, Donald G. jr. | 284 | Rasmussen, Jens Møller | 529 |
| Patursson, Sverre | 602, 603 | Rasmussen, Jóannes | 297, 635 |
| Payne, Rodney | 739 | Rasmussen, K. | 592 |
| Pennant, Thomas | 604 | Rasmussen, Rasmus | 636 |
| Pentikäinen, Juha | 605, 605 (e) | Rasmussen, Sjørður | 637 |
| Perry, J.A. | 606, 607 | Rasmussen, Tine | 005, 084, 638, 639, |
| Petersen, Ævar | 095 | Lander | 640, 641, 642 |
| Petersen, J.H. | 750 | Rathey, R.P. | 631 |
| Petersen, Nikolaj | 608 | Reaves, C.M. | 660 |
| Petersen, Óli | 232 (i), 609 | Regenburg | 644 |
| Petersen, Steen | 610 | Reinert, Andrias | 509 |
| Petersen, Steen Agerlin | 459 | Reinert, J. | 075, 645 |
| Petersen, Thurid V. | 529 | Rommel, Birgit | 609 (t) |
| Petersen, Wilhelm | 509 | Reppin, Christian | 341 |
| Piacsek, Steve | 574 | Retterstøl, Nils | 646 |
| Pike, Keith | 611, 612, 613, 614 | Reveal, Michael | 230 |
| Pinkerton, John | 455 (e) | Rhodes, C.J. | 649, 650 |
| Pitkanen, Matti A. | 616 | Richards, Jeffrey | 651 |
| Platzack, Christer | 372 | Richardson, K.R. | 652 |
| Player, P.V. | 617 | Ridd, M.F. | 653 |
| Pleijel, Fredrik | 518 | Riddington, R. | 256 |
| Pochin Mould, Daphne D.C. | 618 | Riisom, K. | 408 |
| Poolman, Jan T. | 620 | Ringstad, Jan Erik | 493 (e) |
| Porcelli, Karina | 621 | Ritchie, J.D. | 654 |
| Posewang, J. | 744 | Roberts, Neil | 661 |
| Possnert, Göran | 082, 084 | Roberts, Peter | 655 |
| Poulain, P.M. | 656 | Robertson, I. | 501 |
| Poulsen, Halgir Winther | 622, 623 | Robinson, Allan R. | 132, 540, 656 |
| Poulsen, Jóhan Hendrik Winther | 624, 625, 626 | Robinson, D.L. | 660 |
| Poulsen, J. Thomas | 627 | Robinson, Oz | 643 |
| Poulsen, Kristianna Winther | 139 | Rodahl, Kåre | 657 |
| Poulsen, Tóroddur | 628 | Rohland, Sue | 722 |
| Povey, L.A. | 294 | Róin, F. | 658 |
| Powell, David | 629 | Róin, J. | 658 |
| Preston, Dennis | 350 (t) | Ronneberger-Sibold, Elke | 133 (e) |
| Price, I. | 631 | Rossel, Sven H. | 119 (e), 355 (e), 716 |
| Priede, I.G. | 127 | Rumph, B. | 660 |
| Pruvost, Pierre | 635 (e) | Rying, Bent | 004 (e) |
| Puechmaille, C. | 600 | Rømer, Erik Ibsen | 114 |
| R | | S | |
| Raaschou, Peter Esch | 632 | Saboureaux, M. | 197 |
| Radzin, Hilda | 633 | Sadler, Jon P. | 124, 126, 661 |
| Rafnsson, Sveinbjörn | 634 | Salmons, Joe | 662 |
| Raga, J.A. | 062 | Salomonsen, Finn | 663 |
| | | Sampson, Eric J. | 284 |

Samuelson, M.-O.	520	Skidmore, Peter	661
Sanders-Reed, C.A.	664	Skinhøj, P.	694
Sanderson, Kate	136 (e), 665, 666, 667	Skogan, John Kristen	691
Sauer, M.J.	060	Slessor, George	739
Saunders, Peter M.	668, 669, 670	Smallman-Raynor, M.	154
Sauriau, P.G.	134	Smallwood, J.R.	652
Savostin, Leo	522	Smeed, D.A.	017
Sawyer, Peter	634 (e)	Smith, Brian	333 (e)
Saxegaard, Finn	671	Smith, John W.	696
Sayers, William	440	Smith, L.	501
Schander, Christoffer	672	Snædal, Magnus	685 (e)
Scharff, Robert Francis	673	Sneli, Jon-Arne	577
Schlitholtz, P.	674	Snyder, D.B.	652
Schlüter, Poul	467	Söderhäll, S.	495
Schott, F.A.	558	Söderlind, Bengt Göran	018 (e)
Schousboe, Ingvar	347 (t)	Solberg, Olav	716
Schubert, Jan	619 (t)	South, G. Robin	215 (e), 730, 730 (e)
Schultz, H.	675	Spence, R.P.	581
Schwartz, Marianne	697	Spurk, Marco	084
Schytte-Blix, Arnoldus	092 (e)	Stammerjohann, Harro	625 (e)
Scott, D.B.	676	Starkey, David J.	094 (e), 416 (e), 760 (e)
Scrivener, David	717	Steenstrup, Johannes	699
Scrutton, Roger A.	039 (e), 040 (e), 104 (e), 211 (e), 459 (e), 677, 678, 744 (e), 757 (e), 775 (e)	C.H.R.	
Scudder, Bernard	679	Steig, Bjarni A.	740
Seaton, Ethel	680	Steinthorsson, S.	756 (e)
Secher, Niels J.	593	Stempniewicz, Lech	700
Sedov, Vladimir	522	Stephens, Meic	701
Sejrup, H.P.	535	Stoffa, P.L.	718
Sever, J.L.	472	Stoker, M.S.	039 (e), 040 (e), 104 (e), 211 (e), 224, 224 (e), 459 (e), 572 (e), 642 (e), 702, 744 (e), 745 (e), 757 (e), 775 (e)
Shannon, P.M.	522 (e)		
Shelton, R.G.J.	681	Stoklund, Bjarne	703, 704, 705
Sherwin, Toby J.	682, 683, 684	Strauch, F.	707
Shimmield, G.B.	039 (e), 040 (e), 104 (e), 211 (e), 459 (e), 744 (e), 757 (e), 775 (e)	Streatfield, Mark	188, 188 (e)
		Straševicius, D.	302
Siedler, G.	558	Stroyer, Torben	230 (p)
Siegismund, H.R.	037	Stummann Hansen,	213, 333
Sigurðardóttir, Turið	685 (e)	Steffen	
Sigurjónsson, Johan	095	Sturve, Joachim	251
Silvani, L.	686	Surman, E.	708
Simble, J.	687	Suter, Diana	339, 709, 710, 727
Simonart, T.	688	Svanberg, Ingvar	712, 713
Simonsen, Knud	689	Svavarsson, J.	767
Simonsen, Malan	690	Svejgaard, A.	156, 414
Siniarski, A.	339 (e)	Svensson, Harald	392
Sjaastad, Anders C.	691	Swan, Toril	548 (e)
Skarðhamar, Anne-Kari	692, 693	Swann, R.L.	714
		Sweetman, Stuart	715

- | | | | |
|------------------------|--|-------------------------------------|---|
| Syndergaard, Larry E. | 716 | Urbanczyk, Przemyslaw | 741, 742 |
| Søgaard, Henrik | 297 | Ulltang, Øyvind | 092 (e) |
| Sørensen, Jannie Dalby | 593 | Ureland, P. Sture | 769 |
| Sørensen, Nicolina | 177, 697 | | |
| Sørensen, Nils | 509 | V | |
| Sørensen, T.I.A. | 590 | Vader, Wim | 071 |
| T | | Vahter, Marie | 284 |
| Taagholt, Jørgen | 717 | Vang, Maria | 225, 763 |
| Tägil, Sven | 190 (e) | Vann, I.R. | 210 |
| Tait, John B. | 359 (e), 439 (e), 468 (e) | Vanneste, K. | 744 |
| Takizawa, Yukio | 012 | Vennemann, [genannt Nierfeld], Theo | 747 |
| Talwani, M. | 718 | Vestergaard, B. Faber | 396 |
| Tankard, A.J. | 210 (e) | Vestergaard, Niels | 749 |
| Taraldsen, Knut Tarald | 719 | Vesterholt, Jan | 750, 751 |
| Tauris, Palle | 542 | Vevers, H.G. | 752 |
| Tavner, John | 547, 720 (e) | Videro, T. | 594 |
| Taylor, Alexander | 348 (t) | Viderø, Torbjørn | 761 |
| Taylor, D. | 721 | Vikner, Steen | 753 |
| Taylor, Elizabeth | 722, 723 | Villiers, H. Montagu | 754 |
| Taylor, Hugh | 724 | Vitaliev, Vitali | 755 |
| Tendal, Ole S. | 577 | Vokac, Zdenek | 657 |
| Tersbøl, Bjarne | 759 | Vooren, J.P. van | 688 |
| Theilen, F. | 725, 744 | | |
| Thirlwall, M.F. | 756 | W | |
| Thomas, Rainer | 726 | Wågstein, Regin | 273, 756, 757 |
| Thompson, Elizabeth A. | 727, 728, 729 | Wählin, Vagn | 758, 759, 760 |
| Thomsen, Erik | 639, 640, 642 | Walko, P. | 060 |
| Thomsen, H. | 528, 541 | Wallin, M.T. | 476 |
| Thompson, Robert N. | 456 | Walløe, Lars | 092 (e) |
| Thór, Jón Th. | 094 (e), 416 (e), 760 (e) | Wandall, Erik P. | 761 |
| Thornhill, Christopher | 643 | Wang, August Gabriel | 192, 225, 598, 762, 763 |
| Tittley, I. | 730 | Wang, P. | 156 |
| Tokmakian, R.T. | 731, 732 | Warn-Varnas, Alex | 574, 656 |
| Troelsen, J.-C. | 635 | Warwick, R.M. | 274 |
| Troelstra, S.R. | 469 | Wastegård, Stefan | 327 |
| Trondson, Torbjørn | 735 | Waugh, Doreen J. | 333 (e) |
| Tucker, Michael | 736 | Weber, Gerd Wolfgang | 337 (e) |
| Tudhope, A.W. | 039 (e), 040 (e), 104 (e), 211 (e), 459 (e), 744 (e), 757 (e), 775 (e) | Weber, J.R. | 764 |
| Tudjman, Franjo | 737 | Weering, Tjeerd C.E. van | 469, 535, 572, 573, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 745, 746 |
| Tulinius, H. | 361 | Weihe, Pál | 012, 177, 178, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 302, 529, 594, 765 |
| Turner, Jane | 736 (e) | Weisglas-Kuperus, Nynke | 766 |
| Turrell, B. | 738 | Weiss, Sharon | 088 (e) |
| Turrell, William R. | 127, 681, 684, 739 | Weisshappel, J.B.F. | 767 |
| Tygstrup, Niels | 740 | Wenneberg, L. | 520 |

Wermuth, Lene	768
Werner, Friedrich	262
Werner, Otmar	769
Westvik, Olaf Jansen	548 (e)
Wexelsen, Einar	493
Weyhe, Eivind	770, 770 (e), 771
White, Roberta F.	177, 285, 286, 288, 765
White, R.S.	068, 652
Williams, Charles A.	773
Williams, Wick R.	398
Wilske, B.	128
Wilson, J.B.	774
Wilson, Louis	609 (t)
Windfeld, Bent	401 (e)
Wisse, M.	469
Wohlfarth, Barbara	084
Wolánski, N.	339 (e)
Wold, C.N.	775
Wolf, Kirsten	776
Wood, M.V.	545
Wright, H.E.	423 (e)
Wulff, Carsten	298

Y

Yarish, C.	215
Young, George Vaughn Chichester	777

Z

Zachariassen, M.	093
Zahle, Karen	051 (p), 199 (p), 778, 779, 779 (p)
Zanen, H.C.	620
Zelt, Colin A.	780
Ziska, Heri	567
Zoffman, H.	592